

## Index

All dates are CE unless stated as BCE. Popes are cross-referenced from their entry under their birth name to their papal name, s.v. Rome; monarchs are gathered under their principal territory, Oecumenical Patriarchs under Constantinople and Archbishops of Canterbury under Canterbury. Monarchs and popes have (where possible) their birth date followed by the date of their accession to the throne, followed by their date of death. Members of European nobility are indexed under their surnames. Those who have been declared saints by one or other Christian Church are indexed either under their first names or their surnames, not at 'St'.

- à Lasco, Johannes *see* Łaski  
 Aachen (Aix-la-Chapelle)  
   349–50, 352, Plate 28  
 Aaron 581  
 Abbasid dynasty 262,  
   264–7, 272, 446, 854  
 abbesses 358, 378  
 abbots 318, 378, 393, 817;  
   *see also* monks  
 'Abd al-'Aziz (1746–1824)  
   880  
 'Abd al-Malik, Caliph (646;  
   685–705) 256, 260  
 'Abd al-Wahhab,  
   Muhammad ibn: *see*  
   Wahhabite Islam  
 Abel 306, 868, 1006  
 Abelard, Peter (1079–1142)  
   398  
 Abercius of Hieropolis  
   (d. 216) 165  
*abil* 207  
 abortion 119, 987, 991,  
   993, 998; *see also* Roe  
   v. Wade  
 Abraha of Yemen (c. 530)  
   245  
 Abraham (Abram) 50, 53–4,  
   60–61, 63, 163, 172,  
   334, 522, 581–2, 635,  
   665  
 Abraham of Kashkar  
   (501–86) 247  
 Abravanel, Isaac ben  
   (1437–1508) 868  
 absolutism: *see* monarchy  
 Abu Mina 259  
*abun* (bishop): *see* Ethiopia  
 Acacian schism (482–519)  
   234–5, 322–3, 326,  
   374  
*acheiropoieta*: *see* icons;  
   *Mandylion*  
 acrostics 195  
*Action Française* 936  
 Actium, battle (31 BCE)  
   43–4  
 Adam 80, 100–101, 144,  
   153, 307, 339, 404,  
   440, 555, 613, 627,  
   724, 735, 775–7, 783,  
   869; *see also* Eve; Fall;  
   Jesus Christ: Second  
   Adam; original sin  
 Addai and Mari, Liturgy of  
   184  
 Addison, Joseph  
   (1672–1719) 786–7  
 Adeodatus (372–88) 302  
 Adiabene 178, 181  
 adoptionism (dynamic  
   Monarchianism) 146  
 Adorno, Caterina (Catherine  
   of Genoa; 1447–1510)  
   656  
 Adrian (1627; Patriarch of  
   Moscow 1690–1700)  
   542  
 Adrianople, battle (378) 218  
 Adriatic Sea 458, 486  
 adultery 91, 314, 626, 1025  
 Advent 199–200  
 Adwa, battle (1896) 891  
 Aegean Sea 461, 468, 473,  
   924  
 Aelia Capitolina: *see*  
   Jerusalem  
 Aeneas 43, 192, 297  
 aeroplanes 960, 966  
 Aeschylus (c. 525–456 BCE)  
   35  
 Aethelthryth (Etheldreda,  
   Audrey; c. 636–79)  
   358, 366  
 Aethelwold of Winchester  
   (909–84) 364  
 affinity in marriage 372  
 Afghanistan 126, 275  
 Africa 177, 243, 761, Map  
   23 (889), 951, 955,  
   966; British in 871–3,  
   879–92, 981–2;  
   decolonization 964–5,  
   979–85; Dutch in 728;  
   Dyophysites in 3;  
   Miaphysites in 3;  
   Pentecostals in 963–5,  
   1007; Portuguese in  
   563, 689–91, 709–15;

- Africa – *cont.*  
 Protestants in 932;  
 Roman Catholics in  
 711–15, 932; 881, 972;  
*see also* Belgian Congo;  
 Botswana; Buganda;  
 Cape Colony; Egypt;  
 Ethiopia; Ghana; Ivory  
 Coast; Kenya; Kongo;  
 Sierra Leone; slavery;  
 South Africa; Uganda
- African-American  
 Christianity 331,  
 712–14, 760–62, 892,  
 908, 910–13, 976–7,  
 984, Plate 61
- African-initiated Churches  
 (*Aladura*; Ethiopian  
 Churches) 140, 711,  
 882, 884, 887–92,  
 963–5, 980, 1085
- African National Congress  
 982
- Afrikaners (Boers) and  
 Afrikaans language  
 981–2, 984–5
- afterlife 70–72, 780,  
 1012–14; *see also*  
 Heaven; Hell; Purgatory
- Agincourt, battle (1415) 735
- agnosticism 861, 962
- Agricola, Rudolf (1444–85)  
 599
- agricultural change 368–9;  
*see also* serfdom
- Ahriman 185
- Ahura Mazda 185
- AIDS 993, 998, 1095
- Aikenhead, Thomas  
 (c. 1676–97) 748
- Aksum 240–44, 279–80;  
 Negus: *see* Ethiopia
- al-Hākīm, Caliph (985;  
 996–1021) 277–8, 382
- al-Harawī, Ali ibn Abi Bakr  
 (d. 1215) 494
- al-Mutawakkil, Caliph (821;  
 847–61) 262
- al-Yazid I, Caliph (reigned  
 680–83) 264
- Alabama 910, 977
- Aladura* Churches 963
- Alberti, Leon Battista  
 (1404–72) 576
- Albi 388
- Albigensian Crusade: *see*  
 Cathars
- Albornoz, Bartolomé de (*fl.*  
 1573) 709–10
- Albrecht of Brandenburg or  
 Mainz: *see*  
 Hohenzollern
- Albury Conferences 829,  
 911
- Alcalá University 588
- Alcibiades (c. 450–404 BCE)  
 23
- alcohol 334, 545, 830, 849,  
 876; *see also*  
 Prohibition; temperance  
 and teetotalism
- Alcuin (c. 740–804) 353,  
 355
- Aleksei II (1929; Patriarch of  
 Moscow 1990–2008)  
 1001–2
- Aleppo (Berrhoea) 183–4,  
 208, 253, 927
- Alexander, Michael  
 Solomon (1799; Bishop  
 in Jerusalem 1841–5)  
 836, 841
- Alexander of Alexandria  
 (bishop 313–26) 213
- Alexander the Great: *see*  
 Macedon
- Alexandria 38–40, 785;  
 Academy 38, 170, 221,  
 434; and biblical  
 scholarship 152;  
 Council (400) 150, 209;  
 early Church in 141,  
 164–5, 174, 205,  
 222–8, 241, 243, 245,  
 752; Greek Orthodox  
 Patriarch 891; Jews in  
 67–9, 87, 110, 122;  
 library 38; Muslim  
 conquest 160, 434;  
 Patriarch called Pope  
 289; theology in  
 147–54, 213, 222–8;  
*see also* Alexander;  
 Arius; Athanasius;  
 Clement of Alexandria;  
 Constantinople;  
 Patriarchs: Cyril  
 Lucaris; Coptic Church;  
 Cyril; Demetrius;  
 Dioscorus; George;  
 Origen; Proterius;  
 Theodosius, Vitelleschi
- Algonquin language 725
- Alighieri: *see* Dante
- Allah, Shah Wali (1703–62)
- Allah (*al-ilah*) 257–9, 278;  
*see also* God
- Allchin, Arthur Macdonald  
 ('Donald'; b. 1930)  
 201
- allegory: in Bible 69, 151–3,  
 440, 581–2, 596–7,  
 785, 795; and Homer  
 25, 69
- Allestree, Richard  
 (1619–81) 793
- Almohad dynasty 277
- almsgiving: *see* poor relief
- Alopen (c. 635) 252, 267–8
- alphabets 22–3, 801;  
 Armenian 187; Coptic  
 233; Cyrillic 462, 505;  
 Glagolitic 461–2; Greek  
 22–3, 25, 189, 462,  
 505; *han'gul* (Korean)  
 7, 902; Hebrew 22,  
 784; Phoenician 22, 25;  
 Syriac 178, 251; *see*  
*also* pictogrammic  
 scripts
- Alps 400, 463, 818
- Alsace 732, 739, 860
- Alsted, Johann Heinrich  
 (1588–1638) 773–5,  
 822
- altars: Christian 125,  
 198–9, 270, 300,  
 356–7, 366, 376, 432,  
 484–5, 681–2, 974;  
 Jewish 54
- alum 562
- alumbrados* 590–91,  
 655–62, 778–9
- AmaNazaretha Church 964
- Ambrose (c. 339; Bishop of  
 Milan 374–97) 116,  
 299–302, 322, 328,  
 423
- Amen 85, 1044
- America 783, 951; origins of  
 name 691, 1070; *see*  
*also* Central, North,  
 South America
- American Revolution: *see*  
 United States
- Amish 730
- Amorion 452
- Amos 58
- Amoy 898
- Amsterdam 774, 778–83,  
 791–2, 993

- Anabaptists 622–5, 638, 653, 744; *see also* radical Reformation
- anarchists 850, 939
- Anatolia: *see* Asia Minor
- ancien régime* 806, 809, 814, 816
- Ancyra (Ankara), Council (324) 214
- Andalusia 691
- Andreae, Johann Valentin (1586–1654) 773
- Andrew, Apostle 427
- Andrewes, Lancelot (1555; Bishop of Winchester 1618–26) 763
- Andrews, Samuel (d. 1820) 76
- Andrusovo, Treaty of (1667) 538
- Angelerio, Pietro: *see* Rome: Popes: Celestine V
- Angelic Salutation: *see* Hail Mary
- angels and archangels 336, 433, 450, 887
- Angles 329, 336
- Anglicanism and Anglican Communion 619, 630, 651, 654, 734, 756, 828, 838–46, 891, 911, 953, 955, 974, 1009; in Africa 883–6, 889, 891, 964, 1009; in Australia 878, 1008–9; in Caribbean 892; and ecumenism 956–8; in Hong Kong 989; in India 746, 892–4; and modern culture wars 1008–10; in New Zealand 843, 877–8, 989; origins of word 649, 840, 844; in South Africa 982–4, 1009; and sex 972; *see also* England, Church of; episcopacy; Evangelicalism; High Churchmanship; Ireland, Church of; Latitudinarianism; Mothers' Union; Scottish Episcopal Church; United States of America: Episcopal Church
- Anglo-Catholicism 840, 842, 845–6, 930, 952, 956, 958, 982, 988, 1009, 1082, Plate 63
- Anglo-Dutch Wars (1652–74) 729
- Anglo-Saxon Church 77, 249, 329–30, 334–45, Map 10 (335), 506–7, 876, 1010; and Byzantium 340; mission in Europe 338–45, 359, 364; mission to Vikings 504; monasticism in 358, 363–5, 503
- Anglo-Saxon language 336, 338, 364–5
- Angola 710
- animism 514–17
- Anjou, Dukes of: *see* France, Kings: Henri III
- Ankara: *see* Ancyra
- Anna Komnena (c. 1176–1212) 472
- Anne (Anna), grandmother of God 129, 606
- Annesley, Samuel (c. 1620–96) 749
- Annesley (Wesley), Susanna (1669–1742) 749
- Anno Domini* dating 14, 82, 764; *see also* Common Era dating; Julius Africanus
- annulment of marriage 372, 376
- Annunciation: *see* Mary
- 'Anointed One': *see* Jesus Christ as Messiah
- Anomoeans (Dissimilarians) 216–17
- Anthrōpotokos* 225
- anti-Catholicism 772, 890, 898; in France 806, 946; in Great Britain 811–12, 869, 929–30; in Mexico 933–4; in North America/USA 762; in northern Europe 736; in Spain 939–40
- anti-Semitism 4, 92–3, 108, 182, 262, 300, 419–20, 777, 947–8, 970; and flagellants 400, 553; in Iberia 585–8, 590–91; modern Europe 827, 848–9, 941–4, 992; *see also* crusades; ghettos; Jews; Judaism
- Anti-Trinitarians: in England 748, 774, 782; among Founding Fathers 763; in Hungary 640–41; *see also* 'Arian' christology; Judaizing Heresy; Socinianism; Unitarianism; Valdés
- Antichrist 637, 638, 717, Plate 12; as Pope 175, 558–9, 562, 610, 634
- antichristian movements 797–8, 809, 816, 918–20, 939–40
- anticlericalism 527, 656, 825, 887, 989, 1013
- antinomianism 653, 722–3; *defined* 653
- Antioch (Syria) 91, 110, 130–31, 133, 164, 174, 190, 197, 208; Crusaders capture (1099) 384; theological and biblical scholarship 152, 218, 223–8; *see also* Balsamon; Eustathius; Ignatius; Paul of Samosata; Peter the Fuller; Severus
- Antony of Egypt (c. 251–356) 203–6, 209, 233, 520, 546; *see also* Athanasius
- Antony of Padua (1195–1231) 711
- Antwerp 626
- Aotearoa: *see* New Zealand
- apartheid 981–3
- Aphrodisias 99
- apocalypse and apocalypticism 103–5, 114, 261, 384, 788; abandoned by Catholic Church 139; and Evangelicals 874–5, 963; in Islam 523; in modern Europe 828, 912; Russian 519, 523–5; in Spanish America 699; and Western Latin Church 590–93, Plate 12; *see also* Catholic Apostolic Church; Franciscans; Joachim of Fiore; Last

- apocalypse – *cont.*  
 Days; Millennium; post-millennialism; premillennialism  
*Apocalypse nova* 593  
 apocalyptic writing 104, 558; *defined* 68  
 Apocryphal writings 68–70, 129, 135, 769, 782; individual books: Acts of Peter 129; Acts of Thomas 202; Apocalypse of Peter 125; I Enoch 68, 279, 1023; Epistle of Barnabas 128; Epistle of Clement 128, 132; Epistle to the Laodiceans 782, 1097; II Esdras 67; IV Ezra 67; Gospel of Judas 125; Gospel of Mary 117; Gospel of Thomas 78, 116–17, 124; Protevangelium of James 129; Testimony of Truth 125; Wisdom of Solomon 70; *see also* Bible: Apocrypha, Revelation; Inter-Testamental literature  
 Apollinaris of Hieropolis (c. 180) 156–7, 165  
 Apollinaris of Laodicea (c. 310–c. 390) 219–20, 222, 224, 525, 531  
 Apollo 22  
 Apollonius of Tyana (c. 15–c. 100) 169, 172  
 Apologists 142, 196; *see also* Justin Martyr  
 apophatic Christianity 11, 413, 447, 488; *defined* 439  
 apostles (disciples) 48, 125, 130–32, 145, 148, 910; female 117; *see also* Andrew; Bartholomew; James; Levi; Paul of Tarsus; Peter; Philip; Twelve  
 Apostles' Creed 219  
 apostolic succession in ministry episcopal 132, 134, 165, 174, 236, 279, 840, 843  
*Apostolic Tradition* 157  
 Appalachian Mountains 770, 904  
 Apuleius (Lucius Apuleius) Platonius; c. 123/5–c. 180) 159, 297  
 Aquileia, 'Council' of (381) 219, 299  
 Aquinas, Thomas: *see* Thomas Aquinas  
 Aquino 412  
 Arabia 98, 110, 236, 253–4, 259, 278, 880; Christianity in 245–7, 255–9, 261, 330; and Ethiopia 240, 244–5; Judaism in 244, 255, 258–9; traditional religion 255, 257–9; *see also* Ghassānids; Islam; Saudi Arabia  
 Arabic language 181, 231, 266, 277, 282, 513; literature 578; *see also* Qur'an  
 'Arabic' numerals 246  
 Arabs 855  
 Aragon (Aragon-Navarre) 376, 381, 585–6, 691, Map 18 (589); *see also* Spain  
 Aramaeans 51  
 Aramaic language 3, 81, 85–6, 93, 97, 99, 178; *see also* Syriac language  
 Arbogast (d. 394) 220  
 Arbroath Abbey 376  
 archaeology 52–3, 112, 151, 164, 168, 179, 199, 236, 248, 262–3, 270, 436, 463, 476, 504–5, 513, 604, 811, 860, 906, 924, 1013; in Renaissance 576–7, 659  
 archangels: *see* angels  
 architecture 197; Anglican 681; Baroque 541, 641, 680–83, 703; Cistercian 390–91; Gothic 379–81, 390–91, 893, 963; Latin American 698–9, 702, Plate 60; Lutheran 681; political 1003, 1005; Protestant 530, 641; Reformed Protestant 680–81; Renaissance 363, 771–2; Romanesque 379–80, 390; Russian 507–8, 523–4; *see also* basilican churches; bells; church buildings; domes; minarets  
 Argun, Il-Khan (c. 1258; 1284–91) 272  
 Argyrus (c. 1050) 382–3  
 Arianism 259; among 'barbarians' 221, 305, 319–24, 327; first controversy 205, 213–23; named by Athanasius 216; *see also* Anomeans; Ariminum; Dissimilarians; Homoeans; semi-Arians; Socinianism; Ulfila; unitarianism  
 Ariminum (Rimini), Council of (359) 216, 227  
 Arius (c. 250–336) 213–16, 219, 428, 1035  
 Aristophanes (c. 448–380 BCE) 35  
 Aristotle (384–322 BCE) and Aristotelianism 26, 33–4, 801, 832; and biology 34, 149; and Christianity 30, 34, 141–2, 148–9, 151, 269, 301, 309, 322, 398–9, 406, 412–14, 448, 472, 486–7, 559–60, 564, 576, 606, 775; and Islam 34, 266; *see also* scholasticism; Thomas Aquinas; transubstantiation  
 Arizona 908  
 Ark of the Covenant (*tabot*) 55–6, 243–4, 450  
 Arles, Council of (314) 212, 214  
 Armada, Spanish (1588) 639, 680  
 Armageddon: *see* Last Days; Megiddo  
 Armenia 177, 458, 467; Christianity in 186–7, 210, 219, 238–40, 251, 275–7, 282, 446, 455, 459, 950; massacres of Armenians 277, 854–5, 921, 924, 927

- King: Trdat (Tiridates) 186–7, 252  
*see also* Gregory the Illuminator
- Armenian language 129, 239, 251, 276
- armies 203–4, 928; and Christianity 652, 653, 755, 909–10, 917, 930, 944; *see also* warfare
- Arminianism 904, 913; Dutch 649, 780; English 649–51, 719; *see also* Methodism
- Arminius (Hermanszoon), Jacobus (1560–1609) 649, 753, 780
- Arnhem 567
- Arouet, François-Marie: *see* Voltaire
- art 179–81, 276, 309, 1014; African 887; Catholic 979; Celtic 331–2; Coptic 332; Ethiopian 279, 712; Franciscan influence on 418; Orthodox 452–3, 479, 483, 521; Renaissance 577–8, 665, 673, Plates 18, 54–7; Russian 521–2, 524, 919; Spanish 295, 496; Syriac 332; as theology 453; *see also* Cross; Iconoclastic Controversy; icons; images; mosaics; sculpture; wall paintings
- Arthur, King 7
- Articles of Pacification (Poland-Lithuania, 1632) 535–6
- Asamoah-Gyadu, Kwabena 1011–12
- Ascendancy: *see* Ireland
- Ascensiontide 432; *see also* Jesus Christ
- asceticism 182, 185–6, 203–9, 280, 314, 438, 456; in gnosticism 124–5; and Islam 263; *see also* hermits; monks; mysticism; nuns
- Ashcroft, John (b. 1942) 993
- Asia 3, 38, 166, 177, 184, Chs. 7–8, Map 9 (274), 330, 788, 847, 881, 951, 1008; decolonization 979; religions 861–2; *see also* Buddhism; China; Confucianism; Hinduism; India; Japan; Korea; Mongols; Ottoman Empire; Persia; Philippines; Taoism
- Asia Minor (Anatolia; Turkey) 442, 483; early Christianity in Ch. 4; 164, 234–5, 237; and Greeks 20–22, 25, 35, 145; medieval and modern Christianity in 497, 499, 853, 920–21, 914, 924–5, 957; monasticism in 208–9; and prophecy 13
- Asquith, Herbert (1852–1928) 917
- Assemblies of God 960–61
- Assisi 402–4, 418
- Assumption: *see* Mary
- Assumptionist Order 827
- Assyria 57, 59, 61–2
- Assyrian Christians 924; *see also* Dyophysites
- Astell, Mary (1666–1731) 793–4, 829, 989
- astrology 578, 775–6, 992
- astronomy 142, 266, 684, 706, 772, 775–6, 1083
- Atatürk, Kemal (Mustapha Kemal; 1881–1938) 924–5
- Athanasius (293–373) 128, 216–19, 224, 242; *Life of Antony* 203, 205–6, 303, 313, 434
- atheism 730, 779, 781, 800–801, 861, 936, 940; *see also* agnosticism; faith; humanism
- Athens 24–30, 33–7, 41, 59, 98, 144, 164–5, 178, 439, 834, 924; Parthenon 24; Stoa and Academy 40, 434, 437; *see also* democracy
- Athos, Mount 237, 468, 470, 479–80, 483–4, 487, 490, 498, 515, 526, 546, 918, 1006
- Atlantic Isles 13, 341, 647–54, 731–7, 765; *see also* Celtic Christianity; England; Great Britain; Ireland; Scotland; Stuart dynasty; Wales
- Atlantic Ocean 332, 556, 639, 689–90, 709–10, 713, 716, 720–22, 725, 756, 761, 824
- Atonement: *see* Jesus Christ; atonement; soteriology
- Auclert, Hubertine (1848–1914) 989
- Augsburg: Confession (1530) 621, 645, 655, 745; Confession (varied/*Variata*, 1540) 645; Diet of (1530) 621, 655; *Interim* (1548) Plate 55; Peace of (1555) 644–5, 647, 667, 671
- Augustine of Canterbury: *see* Canterbury
- Augustine of Hippo (354–430) 277, 290, 301–12, 330, 664, 702–3, 997, 1014; early life 301–2; conversion 5, 303, 342; ordination 392, 1042; and Donatists 303–4, 307; and allegory 152; *City of God* 305–9, 353, 359; and coercion 304, 692, 1008; *Confessions* 301–3, 489, 740; ecclesiology 304, 584; and evil 305; and grace 308, 584, 797; and Jews 4, 419; and Luther 606; and monasticism 392, 658; and Origen 150, 315–16, 601–2, 316; and original sin 250, 303, 306–9, 433, 772, 794–5; and Orthodoxy 301, 487, 489; and Paul of Tarsus 301, 606, 942; and Pelagianism 306–9, 311; and Plato 301, 308–9, 322, 398, 417; and Reformation 583–4; and sacraments 371; and sexuality 302,

- Augustine of Hippo – *cont.*  
 308, 793; and slavery  
 116; soteriology 250,  
 306–9, 316–17, 332–3,  
 370, 565–6, 609, 634,  
 749, 864; and Ten  
 Commandments 444,  
 618; and Trinity  
 310–12, 340, 487; and  
 war 602; and wealth  
 297, 306; *see also*  
 Monica
- Augustinian Canons  
 (Canons Regular) 377,  
 392, 401, 598, 656,  
 658; Assumptionists  
 827; Eremites 607, 610,  
 619; Friars 703, 708;  
 nuns 407
- Aurelius Mannos (c. 180)  
 157
- Auschwitz-Birkenau 305
- Australasia 654, 1016; *see*  
*also* Pacific
- Australia 1008–9;  
 aborigines 878
- Austria 460, 625, 646, 679,  
 688, 805, 944, 948; *see*  
*also* Austro-Hungarian  
 Monarchy; Holy  
 Roman Empire
- Austrian Netherlands: *see*  
 Spanish Netherlands
- Austro-Hungarian  
 Monarchy and Austrian  
 Empire 1004  
 Emperors 818; Francis I:  
*see* Holy Roman  
 Empire: Emperors:  
 Francis II; Francis  
 Joseph (1830;  
 1867–1916) 818, 835,  
 916, 920, 937, 1000
- authority: *see* Bible;  
 tradition
- autobiographies 740
- Autocephaly 852–4
- Auxerre Cathedral 385–6
- Avakkum (Habbakuk)  
 Petrov (1620/21–82)  
 540–41
- Avars 349, 435
- Ave Maria*: *see* Hail Mary
- Avignon 423, 490; *see also*  
 Babylonian Captivity
- Awakenings: *see* ‘Great  
 Awakenings’
- ‘Ayn Jälüt, battle (1260) 273
- Ayyubid dynasty 403, 474
- Aztecs 691, 693, 698–9
- Azusa Street: *see* Los  
 Angeles
- azyma* (unleavened bread)  
 374, 477, 493
- Baal 58
- Baarlam and Josaphat*  
 (*Balavariani*; *Life of*  
*Baarlam and Joasaph*)  
 231–2, 266
- Babylon 28, 61–2, 104;  
 astronomy in 25, 63;  
 Jews in 61–6, 70, 178,  
 906; Tower of Babel  
 341, 903  
 King: Hammurabi  
 (c. 1728–1686 BCE) 28  
*see also* Rome
- Babylonian Captivity of  
 papacy (1305–77)  
 422–3, 558–9; *see also*  
 Avignon
- Bacchus: *see* Sergius
- Bach, Johann Sebastian  
 (1685–1750) 10,  
 742–3, 864, Plate 36
- Bacon, Francis, Baron  
 Verulam, Viscount  
 St Albans (1561–1626)  
 and Baconianism  
 774–6, 791, 795,  
 801–2
- Bacon, Nicholas (1509–79)  
 775
- Baghdad 3, 111, 184–5,  
 231, 246, 264–7, 272,  
 466, 470
- Bagot, Richard (1782;  
 Bishop of Oxford  
 1829–45) 841–2, 1102
- Bahīrā (c. 600) 263
- Bailey, Derrick Sherwin  
 (1910–84) 987
- Baker, Shirley (1836–1903)  
 879
- Bâle: *see* Basel
- Balkans 38, 175, 196, 208,  
 388, 435, 456, 469,  
 473, 483, 546, 584,  
 916, 924, 951;  
 Christianity in 458,  
 509, 854; *see also*  
 Bosnia-Herzegovina;  
 Bulgaria; Moldavia;
- Montenegro; Romania;  
 Serbia; Transylvania
- Balsamon, Theodore (d.  
 after 1195) 471, 1072
- Balthasar, Hans Urs von  
 (1905–88) 997, 1016
- Baltic Sea and region 368,  
 387, 512, 738, 848; *see*  
*also* Estonia; Lithuania;  
 Poland; Sweden
- Banks, Joseph (1743–1820)  
 875, 1105
- baptism 459, 505, 621, 698,  
 722, 842; adult or  
 believers’ 622–3;  
 baptisteries 293; in  
 early Church 101, 129,  
 156, 159, 175, 179,  
 184, 191–2, 211, 293,  
 307; emergency baptism  
 902; infant 9, 145, 227,  
 622–4, 653; by  
 laypeople 901–2, 935;  
 mass baptism 270, 710,  
 712, Plate 57; and  
 Pentecostals 959–60;  
 posthumous baptism  
 908; and rain-making  
 883; and slavery 710,  
 725, 728; with the  
 Spirit 911, 913; *see also*  
 Anabaptists;  
 circumcision; fonts
- Baptists 653, 792, 863, 953;  
 in Africa 888; Baptist  
 Missionary Society  
 873–4; in Germany  
 944; in North America  
 723, 760–61, 763,  
 903–5, 909, 977, Plate  
 41; in Russia 1001;  
 Seventh Day Baptists  
 829; Southern Baptists  
 910, 951, 962–3, 984,  
 990, 1008
- Barbados 718
- Barbara, St 714
- barbarians 22, 35, 166, 234,  
 379; and Arianism 221,  
 323–4; and Roman  
 Empire 300–301,  
 319–20, 349; *see also*  
 Goths; Huns;  
 Ostrogoths; Visigoths
- Barberini, Maffeo: *see*  
 Rome: Popes:  
 Urban VIII

- Bar-Daisan (Bardesan; 154/64–222) 182, 184
- Barlaam of Calabria (c. 1290–1348) 487–91
- Barmen Declaration (1934) 943
- Barnabas, Epistle of: *see* apocryphal writings
- Barnabites 683
- Barrett, Charles Kingsley (b. 1917) 1111
- Barth, Karl (1886–1968) 686, 942–3, 953–4, 988, 997
- Bartholomew, Massacre of St (1572) 643, 676
- BäSälötä Mika'el (c. 1340) 281
- base groups/communities 979, 1011
- Basel 603; Council of (1431–49) 492, 560–61, 596
- Basil (Vasilii) the Blessed (1468/9–1552/7) 528
- Basil the Bogomil (d. c. 1098) 456, 472
- Basil of Caesarea ('the Great'; 330–79) 9, 209, 437, 448
- basilican churches 197–9, 291–3, 321, 352, 430, 530, 681
- Basques 940
- Basseville, Nicolas (1743–93) 808
- Bath 364
- bathhouses 158, 349
- battuti* 553–4
- Baur, Ferdinand Christian (1792–1860) 859, 941
- Bauernkrieg*: *see* Farmers' War
- Bavaria: Louis the German (806; 817–76) 459
- Bayle, Pierre (1647–1706) 781, 784, 796
- Bea, Augustin (1881–1968) 971
- beards 679, 685, 706, Plate 46
- beatas* 590, 594
- Beatitudes 88, 206
- Beatriz Clara Coya (c. 1570) 697, Plate 59
- Beaufort, Pierre Roger de: *see* Rome: Popes: Gregory XI
- Becket: *see* Canterbury: Archbishops
- Bede (c. 672–735) 337–40, 343–4, 353, 364, 698
- Bedford 829
- beguines 408, 421, 657
- Beijing 900
- Beirut (Berytus) 434
- Bekker, Balthazar (1634–98) 687
- Belarus (White Russia) 643
- Belgian Congo: *see* Congo/Kinshasa
- Belgium 805, 814, 819, 823, 853, 916, 939
- King: Leopold II (1835; 1865–1909) 888, 980
- see also* Low Countries; Spanish Netherlands
- Belgrade 388, 479, 495, 1004–5, Plate 67
- Beliy, Andreii (1880–1934) 1015
- Bell, George (1883; Bishop of Chichester 1929–58) 949, 954, 1112
- bells 199, 242, 332, 497, 917, 927, Plate 20
- Beloozero monastery 531
- Benedict of Nursia (c. 480–c. 550) 317–18, 354, 360, 438, 784
- Benedictine Rule and monasticism 317–18, 353–4, 356, 358–9, 364–6, 368–9, 389, 391, 397, 623, 997; Congregation of St Maur ('Maurists') 784–5, 858
- Benediction of the Blessed Sacrament 414–15, 974, 1070–71
- Benedictus 66
- Beneficio di Cristo* 663–4
- Benevento 344
- Benezet, Anthony (1713–84) 869
- Bengal 954
- Benin 713
- Bennett, Belle Harris (1852–1922) 976–7, 991
- Berber language 277
- Berengar of Tours (c. 999–1028) 396
- Berke (Kipchak Khan 1257–66) 273
- Berlin 645, 739, 803, 830, 838, 948–9, Plate 47; Congress of 888, Plate 23; Martin Luther Memorial Church 944, Plate 48; University 830–33, 835, 917
- Bernard of Clairvaux (1090–1153) 390, 394, 412
- Bernini, Gianlorenzo (1598–1605) 673, 682
- Berrhoea: *see* Aleppo
- Berytus: *see* Beirut
- Besant, Annie: *see* Wood
- Bethlehem 19, 77–9, 129, 264, 294, 315
- Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald von (1856–1921) 917
- Beuckelszoon, Jan (John of Leiden; 1510–36) 624
- Bharathas: *see* Paravas
- Bible 48, 73, 191, 302, 735, 760–61, 773, 827–8, 877, 882–3, 900, 906, 952, 977, 984; allegorical interpretation 69, 151–3, 440, 581–2, 596–7, 785, 795, 863; authority 8, 148, 440, 568–70, 597, 624, 653, 684, 780, 783, 863, 871, 960, 962, 1009, 1011; Bible-reading 739, 979; codex form 9, 158; commentary and scholarship 25, 108, 150–52, 297, 444, 450, 455, 582, 602, 606, 634, 659, 685, 782–6, 832, 858–63, 868–9, 883, 941, 953, 970, 1087; nature of 6–9; non-biblical theological terms 215, 219, 624, 995; in Renaissance 580–82; ridicule of 800, 962; and slavery 115–16, 867–9, 908–10, 984; *sola scriptura* (scripture

- Bible – *cont.*  
 alone) 9, 597, 953;  
 vernacular 7; 569–70,  
 701; vernacular Bible  
 banned 569; verse  
 division 14–15  
 Apocrypha 65, 129, 782;  
*defined* 68  
 individual books: Acts 72,  
 97–9, 102, 105, 110,  
 119–20, 126, 131, 163,  
 165, 201–2, 240, 243,  
 623, 724, 891, 910,  
 912, 959, 976; Amos  
 58, 763; I and  
 II Chronicles 60;  
 Colossians 118, 140; I  
 and II Corinthians 102,  
 113, 117–18, 131, 159;  
 Daniel 67–8, 70, 86,  
 89; Deuteronomy  
 60–61, 627;  
 Ecclesiastes (Qoheleth)  
 63–4, 67; Ephesians  
 118, 131, 1028; Exodus  
 580–81, 868; Ezekiel  
 597, 785; Galatians  
 98–9, 105, 114–15,  
 403; Genesis 50–51,  
 54, 56, 60–61, 151,  
 163, 198, 735, 867–8,  
 993, 1006; Habbakuk  
 100, 607; Hebrews  
 1025; Hosea 58, 1021;  
 Isaiah 58–60, 81, 132,  
 597; James 106;  
 Jeremiah 61, 494; Job  
 6, 63–4, 67; John  
 (Gospel) 19, 62–3,  
 77–8, 85–6, 92–3,  
 102–6, 108–9, 112,  
 174, 311, 440, 596–7,  
 620, 1026, Plates 1, 36;  
 I–III John 103, 602;  
 Jonah 6; Joshua 52, 61;  
 Jude 1023; Judges  
 51–4, 61; I and II Kings  
 60–61, 221; Luke  
 77–83, 85–91, 97, 103,  
 109, 116, 126, 195,  
 455; I and II Maccabees  
 65, 69–70; Mark 77,  
 83, 85–91, 103, 109,  
 116, 961; Matthew  
 77–83, 85–91, 93, 103,  
 109, 116, 174–5, 294,  
 596, 623, 668, 721,  
 911; Micah 58, 78–9,  
 1022; I and II Peter  
 115, 118, 135, 455,  
 943; Philemon 115,  
 783; Proverbs 65, 67;  
 Psalms and the Psalter  
 47, 55–6, 210, 279,  
 344, 355, 433, 471,  
 606, 761, 891, 1019;  
*see also* Khudov  
 Psalter; metrical psalter;  
 Qoheleth: *see*  
 Ecclesiastes *above*;  
 Revelation 23, 48, 63,  
 103–5, 108–9, 119,  
 128, 138, 144, 196,  
 198, 410, 624, 774,  
 970; Romans 100–101,  
 113, 154, 303, 602,  
 606–8, 614–15, 623,  
 634, 637, 749, 942–3; I  
 and II Samuel 55, 61;  
 Song of Songs 674–5; I  
 and II Thesalonians  
 601, 1063; I and  
 II Timothy 6, 118, 120;  
 Titus 118, 126  
 New Testament 6, 14, 26,  
 44, Chs. 3–4, 159, 179,  
 256, 281, 455, 581,  
 612, 622, 626, 786,  
 794, 828, 859–60, 892,  
 948; edition by Erasmus  
 596–7, 599; and  
 Muhammad 257–8;  
 one-sidedness 120  
 Old Testament (Tanakh)  
 6, 14, Ch. 2, 81, 96,  
 140, 143–4, 338, 447,  
 612, 782, 794, 859,  
 892, 962  
 versions: abbreviated 570;  
 Algonquin 725; Arabic  
 261; Armenian 187;  
 Authorized Version  
 ('King James Bible')  
 627, 650, 828, 897,  
 905–6; Douai-Reims  
 89, 650; Komi 519;  
 Lollard 569, 626;  
 Luther's 68, 612;  
 modern Greek 501;  
 Morgan's 7; Revised  
 Standard Version 15;  
 Russian 545; Scofield  
 Reference 963; Slavonic  
 462; Syriac (*Peshitta*)  
 178, 868, 1084;  
 Tyndale's 626–8, 650;  
 Vulgate 89, 178, 294,  
 296, 569, 580, 596  
*see also* allegory;  
 apocryphal writings;  
 biblical criticism;  
 Cabbala; canon of  
 scripture; codex;  
*Diatessaron*; *Glossa*  
*Ordinaria*; Gospels;  
*Hexapla*; Jubilee;  
 Pastoral Epistles;  
 Patriarchs; Pentateuch;  
 prophecy; Septuagint;  
 Synoptic Gospels;  
 Tanakh; Ten  
 Commandments;  
 tradition of the Church  
 biblical criticism 83  
 biblical literalism 126, 151;  
*see also* allegory;  
 Fundamentalism  
 Bickersteth, Edward H.  
 (1825–1906) 1012  
 Biel, Gabriel (c. 1420–95)  
 566–7, 606  
 Bilsen, Anton A. J. van  
 (1913–96) 980, 1114  
 biology 772, 860–63  
 Birks, Thomas Rawson  
 (1810–83) 1012  
 birth control: *see*  
 contraception  
 bishops: *see* episcopate  
 Bismarck, Otto von  
 (1815–98) 837, 938  
 Bithynia 163–4, 173  
 Black Death 490, 552–5,  
 656  
 Black Sea 164, 209, 271,  
 275, 463, 476, 482  
 Blackfriars: *see* Dominican  
 Order  
 Blanc, Louis (1811–82) 816  
 Blannbekin, Agnes (d. 1315)  
 421, 554, 673  
 blasphemy 30, 92–3, 386,  
 700, 748, 770, 800  
 Blavatsky, Elena: *see* Gan  
 Blenheim, battle (1704) 735;  
 Palace 735  
 Blesilla (?368–84) 314  
 Blood, Holy: *see* Jesus  
 Christ: Holy Blood  
 blood libel against Jews  
 400–401, 554, 586, 948



- Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions (USA) 873
- Bobbio 334
- Boers: *see* Afrikaners
- Boethius, Anicius Manlius Severinus (c. 480–524/5) 321–2, 398, 487
- Bogomils 388, 456, 479, 489
- Bohemia 460, 744, 778; Hussites/Utraquists in 571–4, 645–6; Roman Catholicism in 573–4, 646
- Kings: *see* Electors
- Palatine: Friedrich V;
- Holy Roman Emperors: Charles IV; Ferdinand I;
- Hungary: Kings: Louis II
- see also* England: Queens: Anne of Bohemia; Hussites; Moravia; Utraquism
- Bohemian Brethren (*Unitas Fratrum*; later Moravian Brethren) 573, 744
- Bolivia 701
- Bologna 377, 564; University 398, 404
- Bolsheviks 849, 918–20, 1003
- bombing 940, 949
- Bonaparte: *see* France: Emperors
- Bonapartists 811
- Bonaventure (1221–74) 417; *see also* Caulibus, John de
- Bonhoeffer, Dietrich (1906–45) 943, 948–9, 954, 988
- Boniface of Crediton (c. 672–754) 342
- Bonn 1111
- Book of Common Prayer* 612, 630–32, 649, 652, 654, 718, 720, 763, 930, 988, 1009
- Books of Hours: *see* primers
- Bordeaux 777, 869
- Borgia: *see* Borja
- Boris, St: *see* Rus': Princes
- Borja, Cesare (c. 1476–1507) 564
- Borja, Francisco, Duke of Gandia (1510–72) 672
- Borja, Lucrezia (1480–1519) 564
- Borja, Rodrigo: *see* Rome: Popes: Alexander VI
- 'born-again' Christians 990, 993
- Borromeo, Carlo (1538; Archbishop of Milan 1560–84) 658, 681
- Bosnia-Herzegovina 456, 820, 916, 1004–5
- Bosphorus 435
- Boston, MA 722–3, 756, 870, 905, 910
- Boswell, James (1740–95) 796
- Botswana 883
- Brahms, Johannes (1833–97) 864
- Braintree, MA 722
- Bramante, Donato (1444–1514) 682
- Brandenburg: Elector: Johann Sigismund (1572; 1608–19) 645; *see also* Prussia: Kings
- Braschi, Giovanni Angelo: *see* Rome: Popes: Pius VI
- brass bands 934
- Brazil 689–90, 709, 713, 716–17, 996
- Bregenz 334
- Brendan (d. 577) 333
- Brent, Charles (1862–1929) 955
- Brescia 657
- Brest (Brzesc), Union of (1596) 500, 534–6, 538, 679, 683, 688, 849, 950
- Brethren of the Free Spirit 397, 422
- Brethren movement 881, 911
- Brethren and Sisters of the Common Life 567
- Breton, André (1896–1966) 769, Plate 65
- Brewer, Ebenezer (1810–97) Plates 42–3
- Bridget (Birgitta) of Sweden (c. 1303–73) 422–3
- Bridgettine Order 422
- Bristol 1, 751, 895, 1107, Plate 38
- Britannia (Roman Britain) 164, 313, 329–30, 336; Christianity in 212, 339; King Lucius 180–81; *see also* Anglo-Saxon Church; Celtic Christianity
- British Empire 39, 499, 715, 737, 822, 828, 835, 871–95, 902; Anglicanism in 839, 843, 876–8; Boer War (1899–1902) 981; decline 927–30, 951, 992; relationship with missionaries 888, 892–4, 980; *see also* Africa; Australia; Caribbean; India; New Zealand; North America; Pacific region
- British and Foreign Bible Society 827–8, 873
- British Isles 14, 749; *see also* Atlantic Isles; Britannia; England; Great Britain; Ireland; Scotland; Wales
- Broad Churchmanship in Anglicanism 845; *see also* 'Central' Anglican Churchmanship
- Brock, Sebastian (b. 1938) 1037, 1039, 1052
- Brodie, Fawn M. (1915–81) 907
- Bromholm Priory 475
- Brontë sisters 686
- Brooke, Graham Wilmot (1865–92) 886
- brothels: *see* prostitution
- Brown (Blackwell), Antoinette (1825–1921) 829
- Brown, David (1762–1812) 873
- Brown, John (1800–1859) 909–10, Plate 64
- Bruce, James (1730–94) 712
- Bruges 568, Plate 17
- Brunner, Emil (1889–1966) 954
- Bruno of Eguisheim-Dagsburg: *see* Rome: Popes: Leo IX

- Bruno, Giordano (1548–1600) 825, Plate 45  
 Brussels 626  
 Bryan, William Jennings (1860–1925) 962  
 Brzesc: *see* Brest  
 Bucer, Martin (1491–1551) 629–30, 632–3, 732  
 Buckland, William (1784–1856) 856  
 Buddha, Siddhārtha Gautama (c. 560–c. 486 BCE) 231–2, 266  
 Buddhism 2, 170, 200–201, 204, 268–70, 284, 488, 705–6, 879, 897, 900–901, 1008  
 Budny, Simon (1530–c. 1593) 642  
 Buganda 886  
 Bugenhagen, Johann (Johannes Pomeranus, 1485–1558) 1084  
 Bulgaria and the Bulgars 442, 456, 459, 462–3, 466, 469, 473, 479, 492, 497; Christianity in 460, 479, 482, 504–6; modern 853–4  
 Khan: Boris (Michael; reigned 853–9) 459–60, 462  
 Tsar: Boris III (1894; 1918–33) 1089  
 Bullinger, Heinrich (1504–75) 620, 628, 636–7, 720  
 bulls, papal 556; *Apostolicae Curiae* (1896) 845; *Execrabilis* (1460) 560–63; *Exsurge Domine* (1520) 610; *Inter sollicitudines* (1349) 553; *Super illius specula* (c. 1327) 420; *Unam Sanctam* (1302) 558; *Unigenitus* (1343) 556; *Unigenitus* (1713) 798  
 Bunyan, John (1628–88) 897  
 Buonarroti: *see* Michelangelo  
 Buoncompagni, Ugo: *see* Rome: Popes: Gregory XIII  
 Burgos, Laws of 691–2  
 Burgundy 363, 366–7  
 burials: *see* funerals  
 burning at the stake 314–15, 396, 428, 456, 474, 540, 569, 571–2; 586, 592, 623, 633, 669, 711, 779, 825, 969, 1052; *see also* persecution of Christians by Christians  
 Burning Bush 264; *see also* Moses  
 Bush, George Walker (b. 1946) 993–4, 998, 1115  
 Butler, Josephine: *see* Grey  
 Byrd, William (c. 1540–1623) 592  
 Byzantine Empire (Eastern Roman Empire) 4, 139, 167, 181, 192, 232, 236–8, 245–8, 253, 277, 299, 301, 321, Chs. 13–14, 523, 847; and Balkans 435, 456, 469, 473; and Bulgars 442; fall (1453) 385, 434, 465, 486, 493–4; Greek fire 436; and Greek language 43, 434; and Holy Roman Empire 349–51, 355, 471; and Islam 259–61, 263–4, 458; in Italy 319–20, 324, 326–8, 344–5, 348, 362, 434; Komnenian dynasty 470, 472, 457, 494; Latin Empire 385, 473–7, 474–6, 494; Macedonian dynasty 458, 465–7, 469, 471, Map 13 (478), 505; and Mongols 511; and Muscovy 523; in North Africa 320, 434; Palaeologan dynasty 477–94, Map 14 (480) 511; and papacy 225–7, 234–5, 322, 326–7, 344, 351–2, 458–60, 470–71; and Rus' 504, 515  
 Emperors 233; Alexios I Komnenos (1028; 1081–1118) 383, 470, 472–3; Alexios IV Angelos (c. 1182; 1203–4) 474; Anastasius I (c. 430/1; 491–518) 323; Baldwin of Flanders (1172; 1204–5) 474–5; Basil I (c. 811; 867–86) 458–9; Basil II ('the Bulgar-slayer'; 958; 976–1025) 467, 469, 471–2, 506–7; Constans II (630; 641–68) 435; Constantine IV (652; 668–85) 260, 435–6; Constantine V (reigned 741–75) 445–8, 456, 459; Constantine VI (771; 776–97) 350, 448–9, 451; Constantine VII ('*Porphyrogennētos*'; 905; 945–59) 467, 505–6; Constantine XI Palaeologos (1404; 1449–53) 493, 523; Heraclius (c. 575; 610–41) 253, 259–60, 435, 441, 446; John I Tzimiscēs (c. 925; 969–76) 506; John IV (1250; 1258–61; c. 1305) 477; John V Palaeologos (1332; 1341–76; 1379–91) 491; John VIII Palaeologos (1392; 1425–48) 492–3, 515–16, 518; Justin I (450; 518–27) 234–5, 326, 429; Justinian I ('the Great'; 483; 527–65) 139, 235–8, 246, 263, 326–7; 352, 429–30, 435, 437, 464, 487, 531, Plate 27; and Hagia Sophia 430–31, 531; lawcode 377, 433–4; *see also* Theodora; Leo III ('the Isaurian'; c. 680; 717–41) 345, 442–3, 446; Leo IV (750; 775–80) 448; Leo V ('the Armenian'; 775; 813–20) 450–51;

- Manuel I Komnenos (1118; 1143–80) 473;  
 Manuel II Palaeologos (1350; 1391–1425) 492; Michael  
 VIII Paleologos (1223; 1259–82) 477, 487;  
 Romanus (Romanos) IV Diogenes (reigned 1068–71) 470;  
 Theophilos (813; 829–42) 452; Zeno (c. 425; 474–91) 234, 246, 436  
 Empresses: Irene (c. 752; 797–802; d. 803) 349–50, 448–9, 451–2; Pulcheria (399; 414–53) 226, 233; Theodora (c. 815; 830–after 867) 452, 457, Plate 27  
*see also* Constantinople  
 Byzantion (Constantinople) 146, 192  
 Byzantium 10, 192  
 Cabbala 578, 599, 771–2  
 Cadiz 717  
 Caecilian of Carthage (d. before 343) 211  
 Caedwalla, King of Gewisse (reigned c. 659–89) 345  
 Caesarea in Cappadocia (Kayseri) 147–9, 209; *see also* Basil  
 Caesarea in Palestine 150, 194; *see also* Eusebius  
 Caetani, Benedetto: *see* Rome: Popes: Boniface VIII  
 Caiaphas (High Priest 18–37) 909  
 Cain 306, 868, 1006  
 Cairo 277, 474, 889; Al-Azhar University 398  
 Cajetan, Thomas de Vio (1469–1534) 583, 609–10  
 Cajetan, St: *see* Thiene  
 Calais 736  
 Calcutta (Kolkata) 873, 893  
 calendars 353, 706, 809; Gregorian 353, 534, 683–4, 957; Julian 353, 683; *see also* kalendars  
 Caliphs and Caliphate 264, 375, 920; *defined* 256; of Córdoba 381; *see also* Abd al-Malik, al-Hakim, al-Mutawakkil, al-Yazid I; Hārūn ar-Rashid; Umar I; Umar II  
 Calvin, John (Jean; 1509–64) 367, 570, 618, 632–3, 635–6, 776, 797, 804, 990; and Augustine 703; ecclesiology 633, 953; and Eucharist 635–6; and idolatry 451; *Institutes* 634–6, 663; preaching 634; and Servetus 633–4, 779; soteriology 634–5, 904, 942  
 Calvinism 451, 501, 618, 633, 645, 696, 723, 753, 758, 841–2, 909, 1012, 1056; *see also* Geneva; Reformed Protestantism  
 Cambridge (England) University 12, 121, 196, 663, 720  
 Cambridge, MA, Harvard College 720  
 camp meetings 904–5, 909–10; *see also* ‘holy fairs’  
 Campaign for Nuclear Disarmament 983  
 Campbell, Isabella (1807–27) and Mary Campbell 829, 912  
 Campuchea 305  
 Cana, miracle of 904, 1107  
 Canaan 52–4, 93, 868, 872; religion of 58; *see also* Baal; Israel; Palestine  
 Canaan, son of Ham 867–8  
 Canada (New France) 717, 737, 762–4, 822, 900, 920, 986, 1016  
 Canary Islands 691, 697, 939  
*Candomblé*: *see* syncretism  
 cannibalism 159, 802  
 canon (hymn) 454  
 canon law: *see* law: ecclesiastical  
 canon of Scripture 67–8, 117–19, 138–9, 155, 782–3  
 canonization of saints 528, 559, 935, 967, 997  
 canons, cathedral: *see* cathedrals  
 Canons Regular: *see* Augustinian Order  
 Canossa 375  
 cantatas 743  
 Canterbury 336–8; Archdiocese 336–7; Cathedral 337–8, 376, 598, 885; Convocation 806, 843; Court of Arches 842; St Augustine’s Abbey 338, 340  
 Archbishops 336, 339; Abbot, George (1562; 1604–33) 500–501; Anselm (c. 1033–1109) 342, 416; Augustine (c. 530; 597–604) 180, 336–40, 342, 347, 364, 698, 1010; Becket, Thomas (1118; 1162–70) 375–6, 598, 996; Cranmer, Thomas (1489; 1533–56) 592, 626, 669; and *Book of Common Prayer* 612, 630–32, 649, 652, 654, 718, 720; Davidson, Randall (1848; 1903–28; 1930) 949, 957; Dunstan (c. 909; 960–78; d. 988) 364; Howley, William (1766; 1828–48) 842, 874, 1090; Laud, William (1573; 1633–45) 650–52, 718–21, 734, 785, 840–42; Pole, Reginald (1500; 1555–58) 657, 659–60, 663–4; in England 669–70, 672; Ramsey, Arthur Michael (1904; 1961–74; 1988) 973; Runcie, Robert Alexander Kennedy (1921; 1991–2000) Plate 52; Sanicroft, William (1617; 1677–90; 1693) 734; Tait, Archibald

- Canterbury – *cont.*  
 Campbell (1811; 1868–82) 883; Temple, Frederick (1821; 1896–1902) 858; Temple, William (1881; 1942–4); Theodore of Tarsus (602; 668–90) 340–41; Williams, Rowan Douglas (b. 1950) 1098, 1103  
 Cape Colony 728  
 Cape of Good Hope 689, 889  
 capital punishment 998  
 capitalism 961, 996, 1010  
 Cappadocia 147–9, 186–7, 194  
 Cappadocian Fathers 217–18, 224, 239, 447; *see also* Basil the Great; Gregory of Nyssa; Gregory of Nazianzus; semi-Arians  
 Cappel, Louis (1585–1658) 784  
 Cappellari, Bartolomeo: *see* Rome: Popes: Gregory XVI  
 Capuano, Peter (d. 1214) 474–5  
 Capuchin Order 658, 662; in Africa 711  
 Carafa, Giovanni (Gian) Pietro: *see* Rome: Popes: Paul IV  
 Caravaggio, Michelangelo Merisi da (1571–1610) 10, 94–5, Plate 18  
 Cardinals 564, 582, 681–2, 997; *defined* 376  
 Carey, William (1761–1834) 873  
 cargo cults 876, 961  
 Caribbean 761, 892; and English 719, 873, 892; Moravians in 747; and Spain 690  
 Carloman (706/16–54) 346  
 Carlyle, Thomas (1795–1881) 612  
 Carmel, Mount 409  
 Carmelite Order (Whitefriars) 409–10; Discalced 673–5  
 carnival 540, 683  
 Carolina, North and South 728, 760, 910  
 Carolingian monarchy and Renaissance 346–64, 367, 378, 575; *see also* Holy Roman Empire  
 Carpathian mountains 463  
 Carpocrates (Harpocrates) 122, 1052  
 Carranza y Miranda, Bartolomé de (1503–76) 672  
 Cartagena 710  
 Carter, Jimmy (b. 1924) 990–91, 993–4  
 Cartesianism: *see* Descartes  
 Carthage 144, 164, 174, 211, 302, 304; *see also* Caecilian; Cyprian; Donatus  
 Carthusian Order (Charterhouses) 391–2, 567, 1049  
 Castile 586–7, 690–91, Map 18 (589)  
 King: Philip (Felipe) I (1478; 1504–6) 585  
 Queen: Isabel I (1451; 1474–1504) 585–7, 690–91, 693  
*see also* Léon-Castile, Spain  
 Castilian language: *see* Spanish  
 castles 370  
 castration: *see* eunuchs  
 Castro, Fidel Alejandro (b. 1926) 822, 1100  
 catacombs: *see* Rome  
 Catalan language 232, 570  
 Catalonia (Catalunya) 691  
 Cateau-Cambrésis, peace of (1559) 676, 716  
 catechisms and catechizing 725, 756; *defined* 659; Tridentine 667, 672; of Valdés 659, 665; *see also* Heidelberg  
 catechists: in Africa 711, 881, 887; in America 700, 702; in China 706–7  
 catechumens 179, 199  
 Cathars (*Katharoi*) and Albigensian Crusade 387–9, 393, 397, 400–401, 403, 405, 408, 416, 456  
 cathedrals 378–81, 397–8, 431, 484, 572, 820, 888, 894, 963, 996, 998, 1000–1001, 1003, 1009, 1014; *defined* 197, 1057; cathedral canons 817, *defined* 347; of Dormition 507–8, 524; in England 364, 632, 649, 653; in Francia 347; in India 703; in Russia 1057  
 Catherine of Alexandria (d. c. 305) 264; *see also* Sinai  
 Catherine of Siena (Caterina Benincasa; ?1347–80) 422–3  
 Catholic Apostolic Church ('Irvingites') 14, 829, 911–12, 1088  
 Catholic Reformation 6, 139, 406, Ch. 18, 739; in Central Europe 647, 669, 730–31; character 583, 681, 684–8; confraternities 656, 661, 749; as 'Counter-Reformation' 654, 667–88; in France 675–7, 797; and Ottoman Empire 498–502; and Purgatory 557; and relics 160, 680; and science 683–4; and sex 685–6; and witchcraft 686–8; worldwide mission Ch. 19; *see also* Society of Jesus; Rome; Spain; Thirty Years War; Trent  
 Catholicism 143–5, 154–5, 162, 170–71, 174, 190, 196, 277, 289, 634, 891; and 'barbarian' rulers 320–24; *defined* xix, 38, 127–37, 304; gains monopoly in Roman Empire 220; in North Africa 212, 303–4; 'Vincentian Canon' 316–17; *see also* Anglicanism; Anglo-Catholicism; heresy; Lutheranism; Mass; Oxford Movement; recusancy;

- Reformed Protestantism; Rome; Roman Catholicism; Western Latin Church
- Caucasus Mountains 482, 855, 920–21
- Caulibus, John de ('Pseudo-Bonaventure'; c. 1300) 417–18, 566
- Cavafy, Constantine (1863–1933) 1006
- Caxton, William (?1415/24–92) 232
- Celestius (Caelestius; c. 410) 307
- celibacy 119, 201–2, 303, 314, 793, 898, 901; clerical 372–3, 393, 437, 563, 668–9, 685–7, 700, 715, 846, 884, 972, 985; *see also* homosexuality; marriage; monks; nuns
- Celsus (c. 180) 165–6, 168, 172
- Celtic Christianity 313–14, 330–35, 338, 344
- Cenchreae (Kechries) 117
- Cencio: *see* Rome: Popes: Honorius III
- Cennick, John (1718–55) 104
- censers 199; *see also* incense
- ensorship 851, 901; Christian 113, 120, 147, 182, 210, 239, 250, 662; *see also* canon of Scripture; Index
- Central America 381, 691, 756, 821–2, 871; *see also* El Salvador; Guatemala; Mexico
- 'Central' Anglican Churchmanship 845, 956; *see also* Broad Churchmanship
- Cerinthus 122, 158
- Cervini, Marcello; *see* Rome: Popes: Marcellus II
- Ceuta 689
- Ceylon: *see* Sri Lanka
- Chaeronea, battle (338 BCE) 37
- Chalcedon, Council of (451) 2, 8, 187, 190, 226–8, 232, 234, 236–9, 245, 247, 258, 275, 283–4, 290–91, 322, 326–7, 344, 429, 439, 441, 447–8, 492, 602, 633; Chalcedonian ('Melchite') Christianity 5, 226–8, 233–40, 247, 260, 264, 439, 467, 482, 500, 634, 791, 948; *defined* 226–8, 232, 239, 635, 674; *see also* Dyophysites; *Henotikon*; Miaphysites; Monothelete
- Controversy; Non-Chalcedonian Christianity
- Chambers, Robert (1802–71) 857
- Chang'an: *see* Xi'an
- chantries 608; *defined* 555; dissolved 628
- chapel, etymology 313; 'Chapel' culture 751, 838, 930
- Chappell (MacCulloch), Jennie (1919–2008) 1110
- charismata* 131–2; *see also* Holy Spirit
- charismatic Christianity 913–14, 960, 1011
- charity: *see* almsgiving
- Charles Martel (c. 688–741) 346
- Chartres 380, 396, 1068, Plate 31
- Chefoo: *see* Yantai
- Cheka 408
- Chelcický, Petr (*fl.* c. 1419–57) 573
- chemistry 772, 862
- Chesapeake 729
- Chi-Rho symbol 189, 195
- Chiaramonti, Barnaba: *see* Rome: Popes: Pius VII
- Chichagova, Varvara Vasilevna: *see* Serafima
- Chiesa, Giacomo della: *see* Rome: Popes: Benedict XV
- Chieti (Theate) 656
- children 828, 878, 898, 932, 986; *see also* paedophilia; schools; youth
- Chiluba, Frederick (b. 1943) 1007
- China 171, 178, 231, 271, 714, 901–2; Boxer Rebellion (1900) 899; Dyophysites in 248, 252–4, 267–9, 271–2; Ming dynasty 271, 896; modern history 895–9; Opium Wars 896; Portuguese and 689, 705–9; Protestants and 895–9, 1007; Qing dynasty 895–7; Republic 1007; Roman Catholicism in 271–3, 705–8, 881, 893, 897–8, 1007; Taiping Rebellion 896–7; Tang dynasty 252–4, 267–9; Yuan dynasty 271
- Emperors: Wuzong (c. 810; 840–46) 269; Yongzheng (1678; 1722–35) 707
- China Inland Mission 898–9
- Chinese language 267, 706–7, 897–9
- Chinese Rites controversy 707, 933
- Chmielnicki: *see* Kmel'nyts'kyi
- choice: *see* consumerism; free will
- Cholula 698–9
- Christ ('Anointed One') *defined* 1, 19; Christ the King, feast 931, 934, 939; *see also* docetism; Incarnation; Jesus Christ; Mary; Messiah
- Christ-stepping 708–9
- Christendom 188, 503–4, 685, 812, 915–27
- Christian Democrats 936, 952
- Christian Right: *see* Evangelicalism: 'Conservative'
- Christian Science: *see* Church of Christ Scientist
- Christianity: accommodation with Roman Empire 114, 127, 156–7, 172, 187–8, 217; and army

- Christianity – *cont.*  
 service 156; claim to antiquity 73, 155, 165, 181, 257; conformity with society 114–18, 163, 195–200, 296–7; confrontation with Roman Empire 9–10, 41, 92–3, 103, 163, 189–90; and decolonization 980; early Chs. 3–6, 596; and Enlightenment Ch. 21, 955; ‘Fathers’ of 570, 596; first named 110; future 1016; humility in 948, 955, 984–5, 1016; ‘imperial’ 196, 212–13, 219–22, 304; and Islam 255–80, 482–3; and Judaism 151, 156, 158, 165, 300; and Mithraism 168–9; modern cultural conflict Ch. 25; in modern Middle East 925, 993; and Mongols 253, 269–75; nature 110, 201; origins Chs. 1–3; 2nd-century Ch. 4, Map 4 (123); secretiveness 157; skewed history 2–5, 284; separateness 157–8, 163; variety 9, 107; *see also* Catholicism; Christendom; Jewish Christians; kenotic Christianity; non-Chalcedonian Churches; Orthodoxy; persecution; Protestantism; Reformation
- Christmas 79; 129, 183, 200, 432, 652, 653, 945–6, 952; crib 417–18; *see also* Bethlehem
- christology *defined* 213; *see also* Arianism; Chalcedon; Dyophysites; Jesus Christ; Miophysites; Monophysite Controversy; Socinianism; Tome; unitarianism
- Christophe, Henri (1767–1820) 714
- Chrodegang, Bishop of Metz (c. 712–66) 347–8, 353
- Chur 998; *see also* Haas
- Church 599–600, 614, 621, 665, 901; authority of 9, 570, 597, 609–10, 664; *defined* 26–7; equality in 114–15; nature of 101–2, 304, 307, 568, 834, 969; visible and invisible 568; *see also* Catholicism; charismatic Christianity; discipline; ecclesiology; *ekklesia*; Fathers; General Councils; Kirk; non-Chalcedonian Churches; Orthodoxy; preaching; priesthood; Protestantism; Roman Catholicism; sacraments; tradition; Western Latin Church
- church attendance 792–4, 837–9, 849, 854, 903, 951, 966, 985, 999, 1005–6
- church buildings 179, 235, 261–2, 279, 291–3, 556, 581, 640–41, 762, 839, 905, 916; Anglican 681, 778, 844–5, 963; Carolingian churches 352, 355; circular churches 293, 430; Cluniac 363, 365–6; cruciform plans 431; Ethiopian 198, 892; friars’ 412; Latin American 698–9, 702, Plate 60; Lutheran 681; Orthodox 497, 925, 1003; Reformed Protestant 680–81; Renaissance 363, 577, 665; Roman Catholic 680–83, 712, 797, 934, 939–40, 945, 974; Russian 507–8, 513, 523–4, 528–31, 541, 919, 1001–3; *see also* altars; basilican churches; fonts; Constantinople: Hagia Sophia; iconostasis; orientation; pulpits; screens; stained glass
- Church of Christ Scientist 906
- church courts 687, 718, 747–8, 842; *see also* consistories; inquisitions
- church dedications 193, 338, 344, 361, 376, 393, 1045
- church disestablishment: in United States 764–5, 842–3, 886, 904, 933
- Church of the East (Dyophysite) 184, 227, Chs. 7–8, 245–54, 552; 1039; Catholicos 247, 252; in China 248, 252–4; and images 276–7; in India 3, 231, 248–9; in Japan 253; massacres of 277, 854–5, 923–4; monastic life 247–8; and Mongols 253, 269–75; ‘Nestorian stele’ 267–8; ‘Protestants of Asia’ 276–7; *see also* Assyrian Christians; Ishoyahb II; Timothy I
- Church of England; Church of Ireland; Church of Scotland: *see* England; Ireland; Scotland
- Church of England in South Africa (‘Colensoites’) 1106; *see also* Colenso
- church establishment: *see* Church and State
- Church government: *see* bishops; consistories; discipline; episcopacy; parishes; presbyterianism; Rome: Popes; superintendents
- Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints: *see* Mormons
- Church Missionary Society 873–4, 877, 884–5, 890, 894, 980

- Church Slavonic: *see* Slav languages
- Church and State 154, Ch. 5, 322–3, 782, 806, 1006–7; in Buganda 886; in Bulgaria 853–4; in Byzantium 428–9, 451–2, 467, 482; in Germany 941–4; in Greece 853; Investiture Controversy 375–6, 552; in Latin America 933–5; in Lutheranism 542; in modern Europe 817, 820–21, 839–41; in Muscovy and Russia 517–20, 522–31, 539–45; in North America/USA 717–18, 720–31, 763–5, 823; in Reformation 600–601; in Reformed Protestantism 616–17, 619–21, 637–8; in Spain 939; in Tonga 878–9; in Western Church 561, 573; and Wyclif 568; *see* Ambrose of Milan; Byzantine Empire; Christendom; commonwealth; *cuius regio eius religio*; Orthodoxy; papacy; Roman Empire; Russia; theocracy
- Churchill, John, 1st Duke of Marlborough (1650–1722) 735–6
- Churchill (Spencer Churchill), Winston (1874–1965) 949
- Cicero, M. Tullius (106–43 BCE) 487, 577, 603
- Cilicia 275, 467; *see also* Armenia
- cinema 985
- circumcision: female 243; male 6, 61, 65, 99–100, 106, 243, 712; Feast of 554–5
- Cirta (Constantine) 160
- Cisneros, de: *see* Ximénes
- Cistercian Order 389–90, 392–4, 405, 410–11, 798
- Cîteaux Abbey 389
- Civil Constitution of the Clergy 808; *see also* Constitutional Church 809
- Civil Rights 976–7, 979
- Clapham Sect 870, 884
- Clare of Assisi (1194–1253) 404, 952; *see also* Poor Clares
- Clarkson, John (1764–1828) 871
- Clarkson, Thomas (1760–1846) 857, 871
- Classical civilization and literature 39–40, 166–8, 196, 266, 311, 318–19, 327, 352, 457, 469, 518, 551, 575, 580, 770, 773, 779; *defined* 28, 1020
- Claudius of Turin (d. c. 828) 450–51
- Claver, Pedro (1580–1654) 710
- Cleeve Priory 391
- Clement of Alexandria (c. 150–c. 215) 141, 147–9, 370
- Clement of Rome: *see* Rome: Bishops
- Cleopas 94, Plate 18
- clergy: *see* ministry; pastoral care; *see also* celibacy; marriage
- clerical education (seminaries, theological colleges): Anglican 843, 845; Ethiopian 242; Greek Orthodox 499–501, 925; Pentecostal 961; Roman Catholic 679; Russian Orthodox 536, 543; *see also* universities
- clericalism and clerical privilege 6, 24, 250–51, 257, 293, 323, 377, 397, 543, 567, 640, 649, 666, 789, 823; *see also* lay government of Church
- Clerks Regular: *see* Theatines
- Clermont 383
- Clopton, John (d. 1496) 1081
- clothing 262, 421, 887, 899–900; *see also* nudity
- Cloud of Unknowing* 421
- Cluny Abbey and Cluniac Order 360, 363–6, 369, 376, 389, 404, 412, 429, Plates 13, 29; and Crusades 381–4; and papacy 365, 374; *see also* Odilo
- codex 9, 158; Codex Sinaiticus 191; Codex Vaticanus 191; *see also* Bible
- Coelho, Gaspar (c. 1531–90) 708
- coffee 501
- Coimbra 697
- coins 167, 186, 189, 192, 240, 350, 436, 466, 469, 504, 513, 518, 523, 565–6, 764
- Coke, Thomas (1747–1814) 873
- Cold War: *see* Iron Curtain
- Colenso, John William (1814–83) 844, 883–4, 1086
- Colet, John (1466–1519) 596
- Coligny, Gaspard de (1519–72) 676
- collects 631
- collegia pietatis* 739–40, 748, 793
- Collegiants 780
- Colley, Linda (b. 1949) 737
- Collingwood, Robin George (1889–1943) 26
- Collins, John (1905–82) 983
- Cologne 412, 629, 658, 680, 687, Plate 11; *see also* Wied; Wittelsbach
- Colombia 710, 933
- colonization and colonialism 814, 887, 889, 966, 979; and Christianity 874–5, 902, 954; discussion of 691–3; Greek 27; in Ireland 670–71, 697, 717–18; in North America 716–31, 741; *see also* Africa: decolonization; Asia: decolonization; British Empire; France; Spain; Portugal; United Provinces

- Colonna, Oddo, *see* Rome:  
Popes: Martin V
- Colonna, Prospero  
(c. 1410–63) 576, 659
- Colonna, Vittoria  
(1490–1547) 658–9
- Colton, Calvin (1789–1857)  
903
- Columba (Colmcille;  
521–97) 333–4, 343
- Columbanus (Columba;  
540–615) 334, 341
- Columbus, Christopher  
(1451–1506) 333,  
690
- Comenius, Johannes (Jan  
Amos Komenský,  
1592–1670) 773, 775
- Commandments: *see* Ten  
Commandments
- Common Era dating 14
- Communism 816, 930,  
937–9, 950, 961, 966,  
968, 973, 978, 982,  
994–6, 999–1002,  
1004, 1080, 1096; *see*  
*also* Marx
- community of goods 623–4;  
in Acts 119, 201, 623;  
among Socinians 642;  
*see also* monasticism;  
radical Reformation
- Community of the  
Resurrection (Mirfield  
Fathers) 982
- Compostela, Santiago de  
366–7, 381, Map 11  
(367); cathedral 366,  
Plate 32
- Comte, Auguste  
(1798–1857) 895
- conciliarism 560–62, 609,  
798, 824–5; *see also*  
Basel; Konstanz
- Concord, Formula and  
Book: *see* Formula
- Concordats 810–11, 818,  
827, 938
- condoms 1115
- Confederate States of  
America 909–10
- Federation *defined* 643;  
*see also* Warsaw
- Confessing Church 943–4
- confession, sacramental  
355, 402, 405, 608,  
666, 681, 701, 706,  
848–9, 935;  
confessional 681, 846;  
*see also* penance
- confessionalization *defined*  
639; *see also* Augsburg  
Confession; Belgic  
Confession; French  
Confession; Heidelberg  
Confession; Helvetic  
Confessions
- confessors *defined* 174
- confirmation 998
- confraternities: *see* guilds
- Confucianism 270, 707, 712
- Congo/Kinshasa (Belgian  
Congo; Congo Free  
State) 888, 964–5, 980;  
*see also* Congo
- Congregation for the  
Doctrine of the Faith:  
*see* inquisitions: Roman
- Congregation of the Mission  
(Lazarists) 932
- Congregationalism 958; in  
Africa 886; in England  
829, 873, 875; in India  
957; in New England  
721–4, 758–60, 763–5,  
792, 904; in Pacific 877;  
in United States 829,  
989; *see also* London  
Missionary Society
- Connecticut 755
- Connexion: *see* Methodism
- conquistadores* 706; *see also*  
Central America; South  
America
- Consensus Tigurinus* (1549)  
636–7
- consistories 633
- conspiracy theories 7, 1078;  
*see also* blood libel;  
Freemasons; Mary  
Magdalene; *Protocols  
of the Elders of Zion*;  
Templars
- Constance: *see* Konstanz
- Constantine (North Africa):  
*see* Cirta
- Constantine of Nakoleia  
(c. 720) 443
- Constantine (827/8–69): *see*  
Cyril and Methodios
- Constantinople (Byzantium;  
Istanbul) 180, 209, 215,  
220–27, 232, 238, 272,  
309, Chs. 13–14, 466,  
476, 503, 539, 552,  
847, 920, 951; Blue  
Mosque 496; Bosphorus  
435; capture (1453)  
427, 474, 493–4, 518,  
522, 525, 561, 576; 1st  
Council of (381)  
219–20, 237, 299, 310,  
427; 5th Council of  
(553) 209, 327, 429;  
6th Council of  
(680–81) 344, 442; 7th  
and 8th Councils of  
(869, 879) 460, 504;  
foundation 192–3;  
Great Palace 192, 430,  
451, 482; Hagia Eirene  
193, 446, Plate 34;  
Hagia Sophia 193, 260,  
374, 429–33, 454, 464,  
475, 482, 491, 493–4,  
496, 506–7, 515, 578,  
1005, Plates 5, 67;  
Hippodrome 430, 472;  
Holy Redeemer in  
Chora 482–3, 496,  
Plate 22; as Istanbul  
925; ‘New (or Second)  
Rome’ 192, 222, 298,  
427, 525, 531–2; Nika  
Riots (532) 430;  
Patriarchal Academy  
499, 501; Phanar 497,  
847, 852, 925; and Rus’  
504; Sack (1204)  
473–7, 486, 847;  
Senate 44; siege (678)  
260–61, 435, 442;  
Stoudite Monastery  
437, 451–3; 468, 496,  
520, 521, 1052, 1056;  
Twelve Apostles Church  
193, 293
- Oecumenical Patriarchs  
247, 328, 344, 427,  
460, 471, 476, 482,  
497–8, 509, 515, 518,  
534–5, 806, 847,  
852–4, 925, 953, 957,  
973, 1000; Acacius  
(reigned 471–88) 234;  
Anthimus (Anthimos) I  
(reigned 535–6) 235;  
Cyril Lucaris (1572;  
1612; 1620–23;  
1633–4; 1634–5;  
1637–8) 500–502;



- Gennadios (Georgios)  
Scholarios (c. 1400;  
1454–64; d. c. 1473)  
495; Gregory V (1746;  
1797–8; 1806–8;  
1818–21) 852;  
Ignatios I (c. 797;  
reigned 847–58;  
867–77) 457–8, 460;  
Jeremiah (Jeremias)  
II Tranos (c. 1536;  
1572–9, 1580–84,  
1587–95) 531–2, 534,  
538; John Chrysostom  
(c. 347; 398–407) 117,  
194, 454, 462; Joseph II  
(1360; 1416–39) 492;  
Macedonios I  
(Makedonios; reigned  
342–6, 351–60; d. after  
360) 219; Methodios I  
(reigned 843–7) 452,  
457; Meletios  
IV Metaxakis (1871;  
1921–3; 1935) 957;  
Michael I Keroularios  
(c. 1000; 1043–58)  
374; Nestorius (after  
351; 428–31; d. after  
451) 224–7, 234, 245,  
247, 393; Philotheos  
Kokkinos (c. 1300;  
1354–5, 1364–76;  
d. 1378) 482, 490;  
Photios I ('the Great';  
c. 810; reigned 858–67;  
877–86; d. c. 893)  
457–65, 472, 500, 504;  
Sergios I (reigned  
610–38) 431, 441;  
Theophylact (917;  
933–56) 1052; *see also*  
Byzantine Empire
- Constitutional Church  
(France) 809
- consumerism and leisure  
736–7, 747, 754,  
787–91
- Contarini, Gasparo  
(1483–1542) 657–8,  
660, 662–3
- contemplation: *see*  
mysticism
- Conti, Lotario de: *see* Rome:  
Popes: Innocent III
- contraception 972–3,  
985–6, 998, 1095
- contract: *see* covenant
- convents: *see* nuns
- conversion 5, 257, 342–4,  
883, 887; of Augustine  
5, 303; of Constantine I  
5, 186–7, 190–92;  
forced conversion  
586–7, 692; to  
Hinduism 895; from  
Islam 267, 890; to  
Islam 277, 498–9; of  
Jews 419, 585–7;  
mass conversion 186–7,  
270, 277, 313, 704,  
1011; of Paul of  
Tarsus 5; political  
676–7; and Protestants  
342, 740, 867, 954; to  
Roman Catholicism  
732, 745, 783, 841–2,  
845, 997; of Rus' (988)  
506–7; and slavery 115,  
691, 728; *see also*  
mission
- convertos*: *see* New  
Christians
- Cook, James (1728–79)  
873–6
- Copenhagen 833–4; *see also*  
Mynster
- Copernicus, Nicolaus  
(1473–1543) and  
Copernicanism 684,  
776, 783, 785, 803
- Coptic Church of Egypt 5,  
232–3, 235–6, 242–3,  
259, 264, 277–9, 282,  
492, 1038, Plate 21; art  
332; and Ethiopian  
Church 242, 279–83;  
modern history 890;  
monasticism 278;  
Patriarch called Pope  
289
- Patriarch (Pope):  
Kyrillos IV (1816;  
1854–61) 890
- Coptic language 122, 157,  
171, 205, 251; *defined*  
233
- Córdoba 381, 698
- Corinth 41, 102, 113–14,  
128, 132, 164, 639,  
1027
- coronations 364, 879, 886
- Corpus Christi* 407,  
414–15, 702
- Corpus Hermeticum*: *see*  
Hermes Trismegistus
- Cortés, Hernan  
(1485–1547) 691–2,  
698
- Cosmas Indicopleustes  
(c. 550) 248–9
- Cossa, Baldassare: *see*  
Rome: Popes:  
John XXIII
- Cossacks 501, 537–8
- cosmology 249, 420, 578,  
684
- cotton 725
- Cotton, John (1595–1652)  
721, 724–5
- Cottret, Bernard (b. 1951)  
570
- Councils 211, 327, 460; *see*  
*also* Alexandria;  
Ancyra; Arles; Basel;  
Chalcedon;  
Constantinople; Dābra  
Mitmaq; Ephesus;  
Florence; Frankfurt am  
Main; General  
Councils; Hatfield;  
Hertford; Hieria Palace;  
Hundred Chapters;  
Konstanz; Lateran;  
Lyons; Nicaea;  
Oecumenical Councils;  
Pavia; Pisa; Rome;  
Trent; Vatican I;  
Vatican II
- Counter-Reformation: *see*  
Catholic Reformation
- Court life 467, 743
- covenant 165, 877; in Israel  
60–61, 341; in  
Reformed Protestant  
theology 620–21, 720,  
722, 724, 764–5; in  
Western Latin theology  
417, 565–6, 606–7; *see*  
*also* Ark of the  
Covenant; circumcision;  
Half-Way Covenant;  
Sons and Daughters of  
the Covenant
- Coventry 949, 1068; *see*  
*also* Haigh
- Cox, Frances (1812–97)  
741–2
- Cracow (Kraków) 615, 677,  
679; *see also* Rome:  
Popes: John Paul II

- Cranbrook 751  
 Cranmer, Thomas: *see*  
 Canterbury  
 Crawford, Dan  
 (1870–1926) 881–2  
 creation 69–70, 122, 124,  
 126, 148, 409, 725,  
 783, 856–8, 864, 875;  
 date of 651, 856, 905;  
*see also* evolution  
 Creationism 858  
 creeds 127–30, 143, 155,  
 268; *see also* Ariminum;  
 Apostles' Creed; *filioque*  
 clause; Nicene Creed  
 cremation 1012–13  
 Creoles 701, 934, 975  
 Crete 20, 164, 385, 477–8,  
 496  
 cricket 11, Plate 52  
 Crimea 552; Crimean War  
 (1853–6) 897, 913  
 Cristeros 935, 975, 979  
 Cristóbal: *see* La Guardia  
 Croatia 460, 464, 820,  
 945, 1004; *see also*  
 Illyricum  
 Cromwell, Oliver  
 (1599–1658) 232,  
 652–3, 717, 719, 748,  
 773; and toleration 725,  
 773–4, 993  
 Cromwell, Thomas  
 (c. 1485–1540) 560,  
 626–8, 652, 1065  
 Cronus: *see* Kronos  
 crosier, episcopal 332  
 Cross and crucifixes 1, 276,  
 292, 447, 450, 453,  
 455, 463, 699–700,  
 745, 748, 915, 988; in  
 early Church 144, 161,  
 179, 191, 199; in  
 religious art 240, 243,  
 248–9, 270, 332, 446,  
 645, 619, 979, 1044;  
 sign in blessing 540;  
 True Cross 194, 474;  
*see also* Jesus Christ:  
 crucifixion and death  
 (Passion); Rood and  
 rood screens  
 Crossman, Samuel  
 (1625–84) 1, 11  
 Crowther, Samuel  
 (c. 1807–91) 885  
 Crowther, Samuel Ajayi  
 (c. 1809–91) 883,  
 885–7, 1086  
 Croy Tapestry Plate 55  
 crucifixes: *see* Cross  
 crucifixion: *see* Jesus Christ:  
 crucifixion and death  
 (Passion)  
 Cruden, Alexander  
 (1699–1770) 96  
 crusades 8, 272, 275, 278,  
 284, 381–90, 397, 399,  
 470, 492–5, 551, 647,  
 661, 689–93, 699; and  
 anti-Semitism 384; and  
 Byzantine Empire 385;  
 First Crusade (1095–9)  
 376, 383–6, 470;  
 Second Crusade  
 (1147–9) 390, 471;  
 Fourth Crusade  
 (1201–4) 385, 473–7,  
 499, 511; Fifth Crusade  
 (1217–21) 403;  
 Hungary (1514–15)  
 411; *see also*  
 Albigensians; military  
 orders  
 Cruz, João de (*fl.* c. 1520)  
 704–5  
 crypto-Catholicism 772  
 crypto-Christianity: in China  
 271–2, 1007; in India  
 1007; in Japan 708–9,  
 899–900; in Ottoman  
 Empire 483, 499  
 Ctesiphon 109  
 Cuba 713–14, 822, 1100  
 Cuenca 655  
*cuius regio eius religio*  
 644  
 Curia of Rome 884, 933,  
 968–9, 997; *defined*  
 376  
 Curry, John Stuart  
 (1897–1946) Plate 63  
 Cusa, Nicholas of: *see*  
 Nicholas of Cusa  
 Cuthbert of Lindisfarne  
 (c. 634; 685–7) 339  
 Cuvier, Georges  
 (1769–1832) 856  
 Cuzco 697  
 Cynics 29, 40; *see also*  
 Diogenes of Sinope  
 Cyprian of Carthage  
 (d. 258) 137, 174–6,  
 211, 277, 307  
 Cyprian (Metropolitan of  
 Moscow 1380–1407)  
 517–18  
 Cyprus 380–81, 449,  
 476–7, 499, 925  
 Cyril of Alexandria  
 (c. 378–444) 221,  
 224–7, 234, 237–9,  
 279, 289, 294, 439,  
 441  
 Cyril of Jerusalem  
 (c. 315–86) 194  
 Cyril (Constantine; 827/  
 8–69) and Methodios  
 (815/20–85) 460–65,  
 519, 1000  
 Cyrillic: *see* alphabet  
 Czech lands: Czechoslovakia  
 935, 940, 945,  
 1000–1001; first  
 Christianity in 368;  
 language 570, 572;  
 Republic 571; *see also*  
 Cyril and Methodius;  
 Moravia; Slovakia  
 da Pisa, Bernardo: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: Eugenius III  
 Da Vinci Code 7  
 Dābra Damo 279, 281  
 Dābra Mitmaq 283; Council  
 of (1449) 283  
 Dadisho (d. 604) 247  
 Dallas, Texas 1010  
 Damascene, John: *see* John  
 of Damascus  
 Damascus 97, 99–100, 184,  
 262, 263–4; Ummayyad  
 Mosque 208  
 dan Fodio, Usman  
 (1754–1817) 880  
 Danbury, CN 764  
 dancing 701–2, 798, 881–2  
 Danes: *see* Norsemen  
 Daniell, David (b. 1929) 627  
 Danish language 834  
 Dante Alighieri  
 (1265–1321) 297, 557,  
 575  
 Danube, river 157, 166,  
 510  
 Daoism: *see* Taoism  
 Darby, John Nelson  
 (1800–1882) 911–12,  
 992  
 Darfur 236  
 'Dark Ages' 319

- Darrow, Clarence (1857–1938) 962
- Darwin, Charles (1809–82) 856–8, 860–64, 961
- d'Aubigné-Scarron, Françoise, Marquise de Maintenon (1635–1719) 798
- Dávid, Ferenc (c. 1510–79) 640
- Dayton, Tennessee 962
- De Emendanda Ecclesia* (1537) 660
- deacons 117, 130–34, 160, 414, 485, 567, 798; female 117
- Dead Sea 48–9; Dead Sea Scrolls 1023
- death 70, 357, 683, 796, 834, 1014; *see also* afterlife; chantries; funerals; Heaven; Hell; Mass; Purgatory; soteriology; tombs
- Decalogue: *see* Ten Commandments
- Dedel, Adrian: *see* Rome: Popes: Adrian VI
- dedication of churches 193
- deification: *see theosis*
- Deism 763, 786–7, 789, 801, 856
- Delaware 728
- Delhi 893
- Delian League 36
- Delphi 22
- Demetrius of Alexandria (d. 232) 149–50
- demiurge 32–3, 124, 126
- democracy 788, 825–6; in Africa 981, 1007; in Asia 978–9; in Greece 24, 28–30, 37; in modern Europe 935–6, 952; in USA 905
- Democratic Party (USA) 991–4
- Denis of Paris (d. c. 275) 324–5, 346, 379, 1052; *see also* Dionysius; St-Denis
- Denmark 368, 556, 645, 746, 833–5  
Harald Bluetooth (c. 935; c. 958–85/6) 368
- Dentière, Marie (c. 1495–1561) 990
- Derby, Earl of: *see* Stanley
- Derry (Londonderry) 333
- Descartes, René (1596–1650) and Cartesianism 780, 785, 790–91, 803
- Desert Fathers 206; *see also* Egypt: monasticism
- Dessalines, Jean-Jacques (1758–1806) 714
- Deuteronomic code 60–61, 443
- Deventer 567
- Devil 205–6, 268, 283, 356, 686, 723, 784–5; *see also* Antichrist; Satan
- Devon 828
- Devotio Moderna* 566–7, 594, 601
- dhimmi* status 262, 497; *see also* Pact of Umar
- diaconate: *see* deacons
- dialectical process 832–3
- Diaspora (Dispersal), Jewish 66–9, 72, 275
- Diatessaron* of Tatian 128, 181–2, 332
- Díaz, Porfirio (1830–1915) 933–4
- Dictatus Papae* 1067
- Didachē* 120, 132–3, 159, 178, 1028
- Diderot, Denis (1713–84) 801–2
- Diego, Juan (*fl.* c. 1530) 702
- dietary laws: *see* food taboos
- Dinocrates (d. c. 200) 162
- dioceses (sees) and diocesan administration 196–7, 668
- Diodore of Tarsus (d. c. 390) 223–4, 247–8
- Diogenes of Sinope (c. 412–c. 321 BCE) 29–30, 40, 58–9, 207
- Dionysius the Areopagite ('Pseudo-Dionysius') 165, 379, 413, 417, 421, 439, 488–9, 561–2, 599, 1015, 1052; *see also* Denis
- Dionysius of Corinth (d. 171) 164
- Dionysius Exiguus (c. 470–544) 82
- Dionysius of Paris: *see* Denis of Paris
- Dioscorus of Alexandria (d. 454) 225, 232–3, 289
- disciples of Jesus (apostles) 48, 89; *see also* Andrew; Bartholomew; James the Greater; John the Evangelist; Judas; Levi; Matthias; Peter; Philip; Thomas; Twelve
- discipline 638, 685–8, 747–8; *see also* church courts; consistories; penance; sex
- discriminatory clothing: *see* clothing
- disestablishment: *see* Church disestablishment
- dispensations, papal 376–7, 595
- Dispensationalism 863, 911–12, 992
- Dispersal: *see* Diaspora
- Dissent, English Protestant 653–4, 733–4, 749, 751–2, 838–9, 843, 861, 875; *see also* Baptists; Congregationalism; Free Churches; Independency; Presbyterianism
- Dissimilarians (Anomoeans) 216–17
- Divine Right: *see jure divino* episcopacy; monarchy
- divorce 119, 371–2, 987; and Jesus Christ 90–91, 119, 884
- Dnieper, river 504
- docetism 133, 153, 182; *defined* 124
- doctors (ecclesiastical) 633, 634; *see also* medicine
- dogma 860
- domes 386, 430–33, 496, 507, 524
- Dominic (1170–1221) 401–2
- Dominican Order (Blackfriars) 402, 404, 409, 486–7, 564–5, 579, 592–3, 609–10, 629, 670, 686, 824; and

- Dominican Order – *cont.*  
 America 691–3, 697–9;  
 in China 707; and  
 inquisitions 402, 408,  
 410, 672; and Jesuits  
 679; and missions  
 overseas 276; and  
 theology 416; and  
 universities 402,  
 411–12
- Donation of Constantine  
 351, 375, 539, 579,  
 1046, Plate 26
- Donatus of Casae Nigra (d.  
*c.* 355) and Donatist  
 schism 201, 211–12,  
 294, 303–7, 1062
- Dorchester, MA 719
- Dordt (Dordrecht), Synod of  
 (1618–19) 780
- Dorp, Maarten van  
 (1485–1525) 771
- Dorpat (Tartu) 678
- Dostoevskii, Feodor  
 (1821–81) 1004
- double predestination: *see*  
 predestination
- doubt 770, 776–86; *see also*  
 faith
- Drake, Francis (?1542–96)  
 719
- drama 34–5, 447, 581, 631,  
 798–9
- Dreyfus, Alfred  
 (1859–1935) 827, 936,  
 946
- drums 888
- Du Bois, W. E. B.  
 (1868–1963) 977
- Dual Monarchy: *see*  
 Austro-Hungarian  
 Monarchy
- dualism 122, 125, 171, 185,  
 315, 397, 455, 790–91;  
*see also* Bogomils;  
 Cathars; Descartes;  
 gnosticism;  
 Manichaeism;  
 Paulicians; Priscillian;  
 Zoroastrianism
- Dublin 386, 718, 789; Pale  
 202
- Duby, Georges (1919–96)  
 378
- Duchesne, Louis  
 (1843–1922) 1031–2
- Dudley 986
- Duèze, Jacques: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: John XXIII
- Dufay, Guillaume  
 (*c.* 1400–1474) 494–5,  
 1076
- Duff 876
- Dunedin 990
- Dupanloup, Félix (1802;  
 Bishop of Orléans  
 1849–78) 822
- duplex cognitio* 634, 781
- Dura Europos 178–9, 181
- Durán, Diego (*c.* 1537–88)  
 698
- Dürer, Albrecht  
 (1471–1528) 712, Plate  
 12
- Durham Cathedral 379,  
 390; *see also* Westcott
- Durrow 333; *Book of*  
*Durrow* 332, Plate 23
- Durufié, Maurice (1902–86)  
 357, 946
- Dury (Durie), John  
 (1596–1680) 773, 822
- Dutch language 570
- Dutch Reformed Church  
 640, 649, 687; in North  
 America 728–9, 756–7;  
 in South Africa 728,  
 889, 981–5; in Sri  
 Lanka 704–5; *see also*  
 Afrikaners; United  
 Provinces of the  
 Netherlands
- Dvořák, Antonín  
 (1841–1904) 1000
- Dyer, Mary (*c.* 1611–60)  
 723
- Dyophysite ('Nestorian')  
 Christianity 3, 14,  
 227–8, Chs. 7–8,  
 428–9, 951;  
 Chalcedonians labelled  
 Dyophysite 233; in  
 China 248, 252–4,  
 267–9, 271–2; and  
 images 276–7; in India  
 3, 231, 248–9, 690,  
 704; in Japan 253; in  
 modern Middle East  
 855, 920, 924, 927; and  
 Mongols 253, 269–75;  
 'Nestorian stele' 267–8;  
 and Roman Catholics  
 690, 704, 712; *see also*  
 Assyrian Christians;
- Church of the East; Mar  
 Thoma Church
- dyslexia 169
- 'early modern Catholicism':  
*see* Catholic  
 Reformation
- earthquakes 431, 433–4,  
 446, 796, 913
- East Anglia 392; Wuffinga  
 dynasty 358
- King: Edmund (841;  
 855–69) 503
- Easter 93, 199–200, 332,  
 407, 432; date of 334,  
 343, 683; *see also* Jesus:  
 Resurrection
- Easter Compton 1
- Eastern Churches 137, 379,  
 683, 703; and images  
 444; and millenarianism  
 153; and mysticism  
 421; and predestination  
 308; reject purgatory  
 370; *see also* Non-  
 Chalcedonians;  
 Orthodox
- Ebionites: *see* Jewish  
 Christians
- ecclesiology 633, 659;  
*defined* 841; *see also*  
 episcopacy; Church;  
 consistories; discipline;  
 presbyterianism
- Eck, Johann Maier of  
 (1486–1543) 602, 1083
- Eckhart, Meister  
 (*c.* 1260–*c.* 1328) 422
- Eco, Umberto (b. 1932) 6,  
 1070
- Ecumenical movement and  
 ecumenism 227, 744,  
 836, 848, 895, 953–8,  
 961, 969–71, 977, 979,  
 982, 991, 1001, 1008,  
 1010, 1092; *see also*  
 reunion
- Eden 69, 100, 144, 151,  
 198, 404, 440, 720,  
 724, 875; *see also*  
 Adam; Eve; Fall
- Edessa (Britium; Şanlıurfa;  
 Urfa) 179–81, 183–4,  
 855, 927, 1033; School  
 of the Persians 246, 436
- Kings: Abgar V (*c.* 4 BCE;  
 13–50) 180, 452,

- 782–3, 927; Abgar VIII ('the Great'; 177–212) 181  
*see also Mandylion*
- Edinburgh 796, 930, 952;  
 Missionary Conference (1910) 955–6
- Edom (Idumea) 71
- education 601, 831, 889–990, 901;  
 Protestant 678, 739–40, 771, 795, 833, 952, 981–2; Roman Catholic 796, 837, 981–2; *see also* clerical education; schools; Society of Jesus; universities
- Edwards, Jonathan (1703–58) 758–9, 787, 795, 905, 911–12
- Edwards, Lewis (*fl.* 1930) 929
- Edwin, King of Deira and Bernicia (*c.* 586; 616–32/3) 343
- Egeria (*c.* 380) 195
- Egypt 232; ancient 22, 25, 38–40, 43, 48–9, 57, 71, 173, 196, 257, 444, 1028; astronomy in 25; early monasticism in 202–10, 280, 315, 332; and Jews 51–3, 65–9, 79; medieval 264, 277–8, 403; modern history 889–90, 894, 992; Muslim conquest 160, 273; Ottoman conquest 854; pre-Christian religion 168
- Khediye: Muhammad Ali (1769; 1805–48; 1849) 890
- Pharaohs: Cleopatra VII Philopatēr (69; 51–30 BCE) 43–4; Merneptah (1213–03 BCE) 52; Ptolemy Sōtēr (*c.* 367; 305/4–*c.* 283 BCE) 38  
*see also* Coptic Church; Fatimid dynasty; Mamluks
- 1848 Revolutions 816, 821, 823
- Eisenach 612
- Ējmiacin (Valaršapat) 276
- Ekaterinburg 849, 1003–4
- ekklēsia* 26–9; *see also* Church; Greece, democracy in
- El Greco: *see* Theotokopoulos, Domenikos
- El Salvador 996
- elders 633, 898
- Electors, Imperial: *see* Bohemia, Brandenburg, Cologne, Hanover; Mainz, Saxony
- elements of Eucharist (bread and wine): *see* Eucharist
- Elena of Moldavia (d. 1505) 527
- elephants 349, 706
- elevation of the Host: *see* Mass
- Elgar, Edward (1857–1934) 1014
- Elijah 58–9, 409, 454
- Eliot, George: *see* Evans
- Eliot, John (1640–90) 724–5
- Elizabeth of Schönau (1129–65) 394
- Elmina 709
- Elton (Ehrenburg), Geoffrey Rudolph (1931–94) 2
- Eluard, Paul (1895–1952) 769, Plate 65
- Ely 358, 366; *see also* Aethelthryth
- Emesa (Homs) 207
- Emmaus 94–5, 199, Plate 18
- Empiricus, Sextus (*fl.* *c.* 200) and empiricism 774, 776, 779
- Encyclopédie* 801–2, 868–9
- end of the world: *see* Apocalypse, Last Days
- Engels, Friedrich (1820–95) 816, 859
- England 180, 299, 387, 492, 598, 784, 787–94, 800, 871, 886, 905, 986; Act of Union (1707) 736, 756; Angevin dynasty 336–7; calendar 683; cathedrals 364, 378; civil wars (17th century) 647–54, 747, 792; Commonwealth (Republic or Interregnum) 652, 722, 773–4, 792, 963; Hundred Years War 325; and Ireland 670–71, 697, 717–18; and Jews 773–4, 993; monasticism in 628; Norman Conquest 339, 364, 378, 382–3, 733; origins 339–41; overseas empire: *see* North America; Parliaments 651–2, 719, 732, 734–5, 748, 930; Privy Council 842; Reformation 180, 974, 1009; Roman Catholicism in 670; and slavery 725, 728; tolerance in 680, 730, 733–7, 788; Tudor dynasty 180, 670
- Church of 68, 180, 372, 633, 647–54, 668, 733–6, 747–55, 807, 838–46, 928, 951, 1005–6, 1009, 1012; in America (*see also* United States of America: Episcopal Church) 718, 722, 729–31, 759–60, 763; Convocations 806, 843; Elizabethan Settlement 639, 775; modern culture wars 972, 986–8, 1009; and Orthodoxy 500–501; Restoration (1660–62) 653–4, 747, 749  
*see also* Anglicanism; Anglo-Saxon Church; *Book of Common Prayer*; Thirty-Nine Articles
- Kings: Aethelstan (895; 924–39) 364; Charles I (also of Ireland and Scotland; 1600, 1625–49) 650–52, 719–20, 722, 729; execution 652, 718; Charles II (also of Ireland and Scotland; 1630; 1660–85) 653, 722–4, 731–3, 749, 774; Edgar (943/4;

- Kings – *cont.*  
 959–75) 364; Edward I (Lord of Ireland; 1239; 1272–1327) 272, 419; Edward VI (King of Ireland; 1537, 1547–53) 626, 628, 630–32, 639, 669, 1065; Henry II (Lord of Ireland; 1133; 1154–89) 375–6; Henry III (Lord of Ireland; 1207; 1216–72) 554; Henry VIII (also Lord then King of Ireland; 1491; 1509–47) 592, 600, 625–8, 630, 632, 639, 652, 657; and Bible 569, 627–8; dissolves monasteries 364, 625; and papacy 560; executions by 626, 660; James I (James VI of Scotland; 1566, 1567 and of Ireland and England 1603–25) 500–501, 647–50, 840; Authorized Version ('King James Bible') 627, 650; international diplomacy 500–501; and Ireland 756, 1067; in Scotland 500, 771, 957; religious outlook 500–501, 647–50, 718; James II (also of Ireland and James VII of Scotland; 1633; 1685–8; d. 1701) 680, 730, 732–5, 748–9, 840; *see also* 'Glorious Revolution'; England: Queens: Mary of Modena; James III (also of Ireland and James VIII of Scotland; 'Old Pretender'; 1688; 1701–66) 733; Philip: *see* Spain, Kings: Philip II; William I ('the Conqueror'; c. 1027; 1066–87) 383; William III (also of Ireland and Scotland; Willem III, Stadhouder of the United Provinces; 1650; 1689–1702) 732–5, 1078; *see also* 'Glorious Revolution'  
 Queens: Anne (1665; 1702–14) 733, 735–6; *see also* George, Prince of Denmark; Anne of Bohemia (1290–1313) 571; Anne Boleyn (?1501–36) 625–6; Anne of Cleves (1515–57) 626; Catherine of Aragon (1485–1536) 625–6, 657; Elizabeth I (1533, 1558–1603) 626, 647, 670, 716–18, 775; religious outlook 639, 649; Elizabeth II (1926; 1953–) 879; Henrietta Maria (1609–69) 729; Jane Grey (1537–54) 632; Jane Seymour (c. 1509–37) 626; Mary I (also of Ireland; 1516, 1553–8) 632, 639, 669–70; and Ireland 670–71; persecution by 632, 653, 669; Mary II (also of Ireland and Scotland; 1662; 1689–94) 733–4; Mary of Modena (1658; 1685–1718) 733  
*see also* Anglo-Dutch Wars; Great Britain; Wales  
 English Channel 594, 639  
 English language 232, 569, 627, 630–31, 671, 696; *see also* Bible; *Book of Common Prayer*  
 Enlightenment 5, 325, 542, 684, 763, 765, Ch. 21, 823, 830–35, 848, 855–65, 875, 882, 904, 908, 912, 955, 966, 1006, 1015; and biblical criticism 83, 90; *defined* 803; 'Enlightened Despots' 804–5; and slavery 868–70, 908, 910  
 Enoch 68  
 environmental change 993–4  
 Ephesus 131, 142, 156, 169; 1st Council of (431) 225, 238; 2nd Council of (449) 225–6, 233–4, 237  
 Ephrem the Syrian (c. 306–73) 182–3, 207  
 Epicureanism 40  
 Epicurus (341–270 BCE) 40  
 Epiphanius (Epiphanius) of Salamis (c. 315–403) 124, 217  
 Epiphany 200, 279; *see also* Magi  
 Epiros 476–8, 480  
 episcopacy (system of church government) 130–38, 718, 733–5, 744, 828; in Anglicanism 649, 651, 652, 752, 806, 826, 828–9, 836, 840–44, 846, 885–6; Anglo-Prussian bishopric of Jerusalem 836–7, 841; divine right (*jure divino*) 733; ecumenical 957; and gay men 1009; and Ignatius 131, 133–4; and Irenaeus 143; Moravian 744; origins 93, 98, 105–6, 116, 130–38; and Reformed Churches 633; in Roman Catholicism 668, 970–71; in Scotland 649, 652; and women 989–90, 1010; *see also* Anglicanism; apostolic succession; cathedrals; conciliarism; crosier; diocese; episcopate; lay government of Church; Methodism: Methodist Episcopal Churches; metropolitan bishops; mitres; Patriarchs; Scottish Episcopal Church; United States of America: Episcopal Church  
 episcopate (bishops) 213, 336, 352, 405, 485, 561, 582, 710–11, 919, 954; aristocracy become bishops 299, 313, 320; authority 212, 215,

- 262, 377–8; bishops as monks 209, 312, 436–7, 457; in early Church 125, 160, 163, 174, 196–9, 203–6, 299; and early medieval Ireland 331; election of 293, 299, 808; imperial prince-bishops 615, 629, 668, 671, 687, 812, 817; indigenous 885–6, 933, 980; precedence among bishops 214; residence in dioceses 668; Roman Catholic 805, 886, 968–9, 976, 997–8, 1095; *see also* episcopacy
- Epistles, *defined* 97; *see also* Bible: individual books; Pastoral Epistles; Paul of Tarsus
- Equiano, Olaudah (c. 1745–97) 871–2, 1105
- Erasmus, Desiderius (Herasmus Gerritszoon; 1466/9–1536) 594–603, 616, 655, 657, 659, 664, 770, 800, 1036; and Augustine 601–2, 613; and Bible 596–9, 602, 782, 784; and civil commonwealth 600–601, 621, 685; and free will 613–14; and Holy Spirit 596, 599, 601, 620; and Luther 613–14; and monasticism 595; and Origen 601–2; self-fashioning 595; and sex 1062; and tolerance 779–80; and Trinity 602–3
- Erastus (c. 50) 113
- Eritrea 243
- Ernst, Max (1891–1976) 769, Plate 65
- Escorial 672
- Essenes 72–3, 201, 1023
- established churches: *see* church
- disestablishment; Church and State
- Estonia 1001
- Estrangela 178, 251, 267; *see also* Syriac language
- Eternal Evangel: *see* Joachim of Fiore
- Etheldreda: *see* Aethelthryth
- Ethiopia 205, Map 7 (241), 330, 433, 964; *abun* 242, 279–83; and Arabia 240, 247; early and medieval Christianity in 6, 68, 198, 240–45, 251, 278–85; Echage 281; Ethiopian Orthodox Church 492, 1038; House of Ewostatewos 282–3; Judaizing in religion 243–4, 283, 712; literature 279–82; modern history 888–92, 938; monastic life 242–3, 279–83; Muslim invasions 244, 711–12; Protestant missions in 890–91; and Roman Catholicism 711–12; Solomonic dynasty 280–84, 1041; and Syria 240, 243; Zagwe dynasty 279–80
- Negus (King/Emperor): Amdā Seyon (reigned 1314–44) 280–81; Ezana of Aksum (c. 321–c. 360) 240–41, 252; Gabra Maskel of Aksum (reigned c. 558–88) 242–3; Haile Selassie (1892; 1930–74; 1975) 892; Kaleb of Aksum (c. 520) 244, 248; Lalibela (reigned ?1189–1229) 280, 282; Menelik of Aksum 244; Menelik II (1844; 1889–1913) 891; Tewodros II (Kassa; 1813; 1855–68) 890–91; Yekuno Amlak (reigned 1270–85) 280–81; Yōhannes IV (c. 1831; 1872–89) 891; Zar'a Ya'qob or Constantine (1399; 1434–68) 282–4; *see also* Aksum; *Kebrā Nagast*; Prester John
- 'Ethiopian' Churches 891, 1106
- Ethiopic language 232; *see also* Ge'ez
- Ethnophyletism 854
- Eucharist 219, 415, 493, 610, 801–2, 849; Anglican 752, 764; elements of Eucharist (bread and wine) 356, 406, 432, 441, 564, 671; Ethiopian 281; frequent communion 571, 932; gnostic 124; and Ignatius 133; infrequent communion 432–3; and Irenaeus 143–4; Last Supper 91–2, 94; and Luther 610–11, 619–21, 635; and Lutheranism 635, 646, 837–8; and monasticism 204; in Orthodoxy 432; and Paul 91, 114–15; Presbyterian (and 'holy fairs') 756–7, 904; Real or Corporal Presence 406, 414, 569, 636, 752; reception of elements 432–3; restricted tables 758–9; as sacrifice 91–2, 620; and Reformed Protestants 616, 618; and separatists 719; and Western Latin Church; and Zwingli 616, 635; *see also* Addai and Mari; *azyma*; Benediction; Berengar of Tours; *Consensus Tigurinus*; excommunication; Jesus Christ; *Kyrie eleison*; Mass; *Sanctus*; transubstantiation; ubiquity; *utraquism*
- eunuchs 214, 240, 243, 372, 457; *see also* Skoptsy
- Euphrates, river 48, 63, 177–9, 246
- Euripides (c. 480–406 BCE) 35

- Europe 232, 847, Maps 24, 25 (921-3), 951, 962, 992, 1016; *see also* Arianism; Protestantism; Reformation; Roman Catholicism; Western Latin Church
- European Union 733
- Eusebius of Caesarea (c. 263-c. 339) 107, 149-50, 169, 180-81, 190-91, 194, 196, 214, 300, 305-6, 683
- Eusebius of Nicomedia (d. 341) 214-17, 330, 1036
- Eustathius of Antioch (d. ?360) 216
- Eustratios of Nicaea (c. 1050/60-c. 1120) 472
- Evagrius Ponticus (435-99) 209-10, 250, 327, 315-17, 332, 370, 438-9, 488, 1039
- Evangelicalism 157, 393, 952; Anglican 838-9, 842, 845, 866-79, 886, 890, 892-4, 930, 952, 956; and afterlife 1012; anglophone meaning 608; and apocalypticism 874-5; character 740, 754, 759-60, 787, 992; 'Conservative' 953, 960-63, 978-9, 991-4, 998, 1006-14; *defined* 1074; Evangelical Alliance 836-7, 992; and feminism 794, 828-30; in 18th-century Britain 747-55, 760, 787, 880; and mission 830, 845, Ch. 23; and Pentecostalism 960-61, 1011; and slavery 857, 870-73; in modern West 827-30, 836-7, 958-63, 1010; synonym for early Protestantism 574, 606, 608; and teetotalism 830, 849, 904, 1087; *see also* 'born-again' Christians; Fundamentalism; 'Great Awakenings'; Jesus Christ: Atonement; Last Days; Lutheranism; Methodism; Protestantism; revival
- evangelium* 77
- Evans, Mary Anne or Marian ('George Eliot'; 1819-80) 1101
- Eve 144, 153, 404, 613, 627, 776-7, 783, 791, 869; *see also* Adam; Fall; original sin
- evensong 631-2, 750, 1014; *see also* Magnificat; Nunc Dimittis
- evil 305; *see also* Devil; dualism; Satan
- evolution 857-8, 860-61, 961-2, 993
- Ewostatewos (1273-1352) 282; House of 282-3
- Exarchate of Bulgaria 853-4
- Exclusion Crisis (1679-81) 733, 735
- excommunication 374, 460, 498, 907, 973; *defined* 136
- exercises: *see* camp meetings
- Exile in Babylon, Jewish 62-5
- Exodus 51-4, 60, 69, 91, 257, 978
- extramarital births 986-7
- Fairfax, Thomas, 3rd Lord Fairfax of Cameron (1612-71) 232
- faith: *see* soteriology; loss of faith 859, 861-2; *see also* agnosticism; atheism
- Faith and Order 955-6
- Falangism 939-40
- Falasha (Beta Israel)* 243-4, 282, 1038
- Fall 100, 144, 153, 307, 310, 404, 565, 601, 607, 613, 627, 735, 775, 802; *see also* Adam; Eve; original sin; soteriology
- False Decretals: *see* Isidore
- Faltonia Betitia Proba (c. 306/15-c. 353/66) 298
- Falwell, Jerry (1933-2007) 1010
- Famagusta 380
- families 162-3, 686, 707, 751, 754, 846, 878, 932, 944, 946, 971-3, 985-91; *see also* abortion; contraception; marriage
- famine 788
- Farmers' War (*Bauernkrieg*; 1524-5) 614-15, 622-3, 625
- Farnese, Alessandro: *see* Rome: Popes: Paul III
- Fascism 891-2, 936-50; *see also* Nazism
- fasting 199-200, 281, 355, 763; *see also* Advent; Lent; penance
- Father Ted* 999
- Fathers of the Church: *see* Christianity: early
- Fátima, Our Lady of 820, 829
- Fatimid dynasty 263, 277
- Fauré, Gabriel (1845-1924) 357
- Fausta Flavia Maxima, wife of Constantine I (289-326) 194, 291
- feminism 116, 793-4, 813, 815, 818, 828-30, 885, 988-90; and gnostics 124-5
- Feognost (Metropolitan of Kiev 1328-53) 515
- Ferney 800
- Ferrara, Council of (1437): *see* Florence
- fertility religions 50, 58
- festivals, ecclesiastical, and preparation for: *see* Advent; Christmas; Easter; Epiphany; Lent
- Feuerbach, Ludwig (1804-72) 816, 833, 863-4
- Fezer, Karl (1891-1969) 1111
- Ficino, Marsilio (1433-99) 576, 578
- Fiji 877
- Filaret (1553; Patriarch of Moscow 1612-29) 537
- Filaret (1782; Metropolitan



- of Moscow 1826–67)  
849
- Filmer, Robert (1588–1653)  
735
- filioque* clause 301, 310–11,  
340, 350, 361–2, 460,  
487, 489, 493, 525, 535
- Filofei (Philotheus) of Pskov  
(1465–1532) 524–5,  
531–2
- First Nation Canadians 714,  
737
- fish as Christian symbol 194
- Fisher, John (1469; Bishop  
of Rochester 1504–35)  
660
- Fisher, Samuel (1604–65)  
782–3
- flagellant movements 400,  
410–11, 553–4, 656
- Flaminio, Marcantonio  
(1498–1550) 663
- Fletcher, John (1729–85)  
911
- Fleury Abbey (St-Benoît-sur-  
Loire) 354, 360, 365,  
376, 449
- Flooden, battle (1513) 735
- Flood, Great 63
- Florence 332, 576, 578,  
591–3, 809; Council of  
(from Ferrara; 1439)  
278, 282, 284, 492–3,  
495, 517, 534–5, 562,  
576, 678; Medici  
dynasty 578, 591, 593,  
664–5; San Lorenzo  
664–5, 1049
- Dukes of Florence/Grand  
Dukes of Tuscany:  
Cosimo I (1519;  
1537–69; Grand Duke  
1569–74) 664–5;  
Ferdinando II (1610;  
1621–70) 389;  
Leopold: *see* Holy  
Roman Emperors:  
Leopold II; *see also*  
Vitelleschi
- Florida 716
- florilegia* 435
- fonts 698
- food taboos 6, 106, 114–15,  
243, 712, 900, 905–6,  
1016; *see also* Lent;  
vegetarianism
- forgeries, Christian 351,  
360, 409, 579, 858; *see  
also* Donation of  
Constantine
- Formula and Book of  
Concord (1577–80)  
636
- fornication 119
- Fox, Charles James  
(1749–1806) 870–71
- Foxe, John (1516–87) 736
- Fracastoro, Girolamo  
(1483–1553) 591
- France 272, 299, 324, 387,  
400, 492, 604, 637,  
647, 736–7, 747, 806,  
824–5, 848, 852–3,  
992, 1075; in Africa  
887, 890; in America  
716–17, 822;  
Bonapartist dynasty  
827; Bourbon dynasty  
819, 827; Cathars in  
387–9, 393, 397,  
400–401, 403, 405;  
Capetian dynasty 359,  
376, 475, 510;  
Carolingian dynasty  
346–62; cathedrals  
378, Plate 30; in China  
707, 896, 900, 932–3;  
civil wars (16th century)  
638, 676–7, 797–8,  
Plate 54; Concordat  
810–11; Counter-  
Reformation in 675–7,  
Plate 54; Hundred  
Years War 325; in India  
737, 786; in Korea 901;  
Merovingian dynasty  
313, 323–6, 339,  
346–8, 359, 376, 475;  
monasticism in 363–7;  
and Middle East 502,  
925–7, 957; and  
Normans 382; Orleanist  
dynasty 510, 819, 827;  
and Ottoman Empire  
502, 715; overseas  
empire 715, 951;  
Protestantism  
(Huguenots) in 625,  
638, 676–7, 797;  
Roman Catholicism in  
797–802, 806–12, 827,  
936, 946, 1014; Second  
Republic 816; Third  
Republic 827, 887, 916,  
925, 936, 946; Valois  
dynasty 643, 675–6;  
Vichy regime 945–6;  
and World War I 916,  
921
- Emperors: Napoleon I  
(1769; 1804–15) 363,  
463, 810–12, 815,  
817–18, 827, 830–31,  
835, 839, 847, 848,  
872, 890, Plate 39;  
Napoleon III (1808;  
1852–70; d. 1873) 835;  
*see also* Holy Roman  
Emperors: Charlemagne
- Kings of France and  
Francia: Charles VIII  
(1470; 1483–98) 563,  
591; Charles IX (1550;  
1560–74) 643, 677;  
Childeric I (c. 440–81)  
811; Childeric III  
(reigned 743–51; d.  
c. 753) 346, 348; Clovis  
(466; 481–511) 323–5,  
339, 675, 811; François  
I (1494; 1515–47) 600;  
Henri I (1008;  
1031–60) 510; Henri II  
(1519; 1547–59) 676;  
Henri III (previously  
Duke of Anjou and  
King of Poland-  
Lithuania; 1551;  
1574–89) 643–4,  
676–7; Henri IV (1553;  
King of Navarre from  
1572; 1589–1610)  
676–7, 688, 718, 732;  
*see also* Queens:  
Marguerite; Louis IX  
(1214; 1226–70) 272,  
475, 554; Louis XIII  
(1601; 1610–43) 717;  
Louis XIV (1638;  
1643–1715) 715, 731,  
735, 738–9, 784,  
797–8; Louis XVI  
(1754; 1774–93)  
807–8; Louis XVIII  
(1755; 1814–24) 812;  
Louis Philippe (1773;  
1830–48; d. 1850) 819;  
Philip IV ('the Fair';  
1268; 1285–1314)  
386–7, 558, 561; Philip  
V (1292/3; 1316–22)

- France – *cont.*  
 400; Pippin III (714; 751–68) 346–8, 354–5; Robert II (972; 996–1031) 396  
 Princess 337  
 Queens: Catherine de' Medici (1519–89) 676; Marguerite (1553–1615) 676; Marie Antoinette (1755; 1774–93) 808  
*see also* Francia; French Revolution; Gallicanism; Gaul; Jansenism; Nantes: Edict of  
 Francia (France; q.v.) 323–5, 342, 346, 348, 353–4, 359, 370, 446, 449; *see also* Franks  
 Francis of Assisi (1181/2–1226) 401–4, 410, 416–17, 820, 952; in art 411, 476, 709, Plate 25; canonization 559  
 Francis Xavier (Francisco de Javier; 1506–52) 701, 705, 707  
 Franciscan Order (Greyfriars) 402–4, 410–12, 421, 476, 562, 564, 945; in America 691, 697–700, 709–10; apocalypticism 410–11, 420, 422, 558–9, 699; and art 418; and anti-Semitism 419; in China 707; Conventual Franciscans 559; in Ireland 670; in Japan 708; and Jesus Christ 416; and missions outside Europe 272–7, 691; Observant Franciscans 587, 590; Spiritual Franciscans 410–11, 420, 422, 558–9; and universities 411–12; *see also* Capuchins  
 Francke, August Hermann (1663–1727) 739–41, 744, 746  
 Franco, Francisco (1892–1975) 939–41, 967, 973  
 Frankfurt am Main 739, 741; Council of (794) 350, 449–51  
 Franklin, Benjamin (1706–90) 763  
 Franks 323–5, 337, 339, 341–2, 345, 348, 354, 358–9, 383, 462–3; *see also* France  
 Fratres Unitores of the Congregation of St Gregory the Illuminator 276  
 Free Church of Scotland 844, 954  
 Free Churches, English 861, 944, 956, 986; *see also* Baptists; Congregationalism; Dissenters; Independency; Methodism; Presbyterianism  
 Free Spirit: *see* Brethren of the Free Spirit  
 free will 614, 634, 780, 791–4, 802; *see also* Arminius; consumerism; Pelagius; soteriology  
 Freemasonry 542, 764, 771–2, 799, 821–2, 827, 906, 930, 951, 1080, 1090  
 Freiburg im Breisgau 603  
 Frelinghuysen, Theodorus (1692–1747) 757  
 French language 232, 570, 781, 806  
 French Revolution 391, 475, 711, 715, 737, 796, 802, 804, 806, 806–17, 819, 821–2, 827, 839, 847, 870, 919, 968, 975; destruction of churches 312, 363, 809, 1068; and Last Days 874; *see also* Jacobins  
 Freud, Sigmund (1856–1939) 861, 864  
 friars, orders of 88, 272, 401–19, 421, 525, 665–6, 688, 691–2, 738, 975–6; *see also* Augustinians; Capuchins; Carmelites; Dominicans; Franciscans  
 Friends, *later* Society of Friends (Quakers) 488, 653, 782–3, 792–3, 829, 989, 1011; in North America 723–4, 730–31, 763, 869  
 Frisia (Friesland) 342, 792  
 Froben, Johann (c. 1460–1527) 596  
 frontier religion 10  
 Frumentius (d. c. 383) 240  
 fuguing hymn tunes 751, 1094  
 Fulani 880  
 Full Gospel Business Men's Fellowship International 961  
 fundamentalism and literalism 990–91; in Christianity 112, 151, 624, 785, 863, 882, 912, 960, 993, 1011; in Hinduism 5; in Islam 5, 880, 994; in Judaism 5, 643  
 funerals and burials (inhumation) 535, 631, 745, 799, 1012–13; and early Church 160, 292–3, 300; and Jesus 9, 87; Muslim 848; *see also* cremation; Mass: Requiem Mass; Rome: catacombs; tombs  
 Fustât 277  
 Gaelic language (Irish) 670–71  
 Gaia 32  
 Galapagos Islands 856, 861  
 Galatia 98–9  
 Galen, Claudius (c. 130–c. 200) 266, 775  
 Galicia (Spain) 939  
 Galicia (eastern Europe), Metropolitan of 516, 947; *see also* Sheptyts'kyi  
 Galilee 1, 78–9, 83, 116, 942; Sea of 48–9  
 Galilei, Galileo (1546–1642) 684, 776  
 Gallicanism 797, 807–8, 818, 840  
 Gallo-Roman society: *see* Gaul

- Gan (Blavatsky) Elena (1831–1931) 862
- Gandhi, Mahatma (1869–1948) 977
- Gapon, Georgii (1870–1906) 851
- Gasper River Revival 904
- Gattinara, Mercurino di (1465–1530) 593–4, 655, 699
- Gaudium et Spes* (1965) 970–71
- Gaul (France) 126, 143, 330, 336; monasticism in 312–13, 315–16, 334
- Gaza: *see* Maiuma
- Ge'ez 243, 251, 282
- Gelasian Sacramentary 1085
- gender roles 990–91; *see also* families; homosexuality; sexuality; sodomy; women
- genealogy, sacred 80, 393, 882, 908
- General Councils 215, 352, 660; *see also* Councils
- Geneva 633, 637, 721, 990
- Geneva psalms: *see* metrical psalms
- Genhis Khan (Temüjin; c. 1162; 1206–27) 271, 510
- Genoa 470, 476, 493, 516, 552, 656
- genocide 820, 921, 938, 941–8, 951, 1011; *see also* Armenia; Nazis; racism
- Genovefa (Geneviève; c. 420–c. 500) 325–6
- geology 856–8
- geometry 142, 144
- George (c. 275–c. 303) 236–7
- George of Cappadocia (Bishop of Alexandria 356–61) 217
- George, Prince of Denmark (1653–1708) 746
- Georgia, Church of 238–9, 492, 847, 950
- Georgia (USA) 749
- Georgian language 231–2, 239, 251
- Gerald of Wales (Giraldus Cambrensis; c. 1146–c. 1223) 332
- Gerasimos of Palestine (c. 450) 295
- Gerizim, Mount 62
- German Christians 942–4
- German Democratic Republic (DDR) 10
- German language 422, 570–71, 630, 778
- Germanus (German) of Paris (c. 500; 555–76) 346
- Germany 387, 492, 513, 611, 707, 789, 814, 977; Cathars in 388; early missions in 333–4, 338–45, 359; *Kulturkampf* 820, 837, 938; and Pietism 738–48; Protestantism in 182, 206, 257, 270–75, 347–58, 391, 521, 558, 570, 587, 625, 644–7, 665, 680, 699; and Purgatory 556–7; Roman Catholicism in 644–7, 812, 820, 823, 837, 937–40; Second Reich 820, 835, 837–8, 860, 938, 942; Second Reformation in 645; Third Reich and Nazis 233, 497, 937–50, 988, 1027, 1080; unification 835; Weimar Republic 937, 941
- Emperor (*Kaiser*): Wilhelm II (1859; 1888–1918; 1941) 916–17, 920, 941
- see also* Holy Roman Empire; Lutheranism; Reformed Protestantism; Teutonic Knights
- Germigny-des-Prés 450
- Gerritszoon, Herasmus: *see* Erasmus
- Gerson, Jean (1363–1429) 561–2, 569–71, 599
- Gervasius and Protasius (?d. c. 60) 300
- Ghana (Gold Coast) 709, 887–8, 980, 1011–12
- Ghassānids 236–8, 247, 253
- King: Arethas (c. 550) 236
- ghettos 947
- Ghibellines: *see* Holy Roman Empire
- Ghislieri, Michele: *see* Rome: Popes: Pius V
- Gibbon, Edward (1737–94) 167, 360–61
- Gibraltar, Straits of 260
- Gildo (d. 398) 304
- gilds/guilds (confraternities; mysteries) 407, 553, 592–3, 608, 656, 749, 826; and African-Americans 713, 760; dissolved 685, 738; and Jesuits 661; in Orthodoxy 538, 849; and drama 581
- Giles of Rome (c. 1243–1316) 117
- Gillow, Eulogio (1841–1922) 933
- Giotto de Bondone (c. 1267–1337) 418, Plate 25
- Girling, Mary Ann (1827–86) 1100
- Giustiniani, Giovanni (d. 1453) 493
- Glagolitic: *see* alphabet
- Gleb: *see* Rus': Princes
- 'Glorious Revolution' (1688) 680, 730, 733–7
- Glossa Ordinaria* 582
- Gloucestershire 626
- gnosticism and *gnosis* 117, 121–40, 143, 147–9, 155, 161, 170, 181, 185, 190, 201–4, 210, 302, 578, 1028; *see also* apocryphal writings; Cerinthus; Hermes Trismegistus; Judaism; Nag Hammadi; Valentinus
- Goa 689, 703
- Gobat, Samuel (1799–1879) 1101
- God 163, 200, 211, 568, 638, 641, 723, 735, 764–5, 776, 781, 784, 801, 803–4, 833, 855, 896; allegorically Abraham 581–2; anger 553, 608, 790; and capitalism 961; as

- God – *cont.*  
 creator 69–70, 122, 124, 126, 148, 409, 725, 783, 856–8, 864, 875; death of 864, 988; divine grace 100, 210, 308, 447, 509, 634, 659, 753, 797, 866, 942; evidence for existence 548; as Father 129, 133, 142, 152, 366, 631, 741–2; first cause 861; hand of 450; in Judaism Ch. 2; in light 487–91; mercy 566, 608; as Mother 742, 965; nature of 2, 6, 23–4, 31–2, 37, 122, 124, 190–91, 213, 306, 309, 334, 416, 741–2, 1015; providence 735, 786, 856–7, 867, 882, 899, 975; right hand of 620; struggle with 50, 63–4; *see also* Allah; Arianism; Deism; Holy Spirit; Jesus Christ; miracles; Socinianism; soteriology; *theosis*; Trinity; Unitarianism; Yahweh
- Gois, Damião de (1502–74) 712
- Golden Horde: *see* Kipchak Khans
- Golden Legend* 232
- Golden Rule 83
- Golgotha 279–80; *see also* Cross; Jerusalem: Church of the Holy Sepulchre; Jesus Christ: crucifixion and death (Passion)
- Golovinskii, Matvei (1865–1920) 848
- Gondeshapur (Beit Lapat) 185, 246, 266
- Gonzaga, Giulia (1513–66) 658
- Good Friday 93, 419; *see also* Holy Week; Jesus Christ: crucifixion and death (Passion)
- Gorbachev, Mikhail (b. 1931) 1001
- Gorham, George Cornelius (1789–1857) 842
- Gorodishche: *see* Novgorod
- Gospel of Thomas: *see* apocryphal writings
- Gospels 128, 151, 181–2, 962; Plate 1; *defined* 77–8; *see also* Bible; *Diatessaron*; *evangelium*, Law; Synoptic Gospels
- Got, Bertrand de: *see* Rome: Popes: Clement V
- Gothic architecture: *see* architecture
- Goths 221, 379; *see also* Ostrogoths; Theoderic; Visigoths
- Gottwald, Klement (1896–1953) 1001
- Goulder, Michael (1927–2009) 1024
- gourd rattles 887–8, 1106
- grace: *see* Augustine of Hippo; God; soteriology
- Graesslé, Isabelle 990
- Graham, Billy (b. 1918) 952
- grain trade 144, 232
- Granada 584–6, 590–91, 690, Plate 57
- Grande Chartreuse 391
- Granj, Ahmed (c. 1507–43) 712
- Gratian (c. 1150) 377, 471, 1048
- Graubünden (Grisons) 639, 731, 998
- Gray, Robert (1809; Archbishop of Cape Town 1847–72) 884
- ‘Great Awakenings’ 722, 755–65, 787, 794–5, 799, 903–6
- Great Britain (United Kingdom) 10, 14, 131, 733, 737, 747, 802, 806, 815, 838–46, 852–3, 866–73, 986, 992; Act of Union (1707) 736; American Revolution (1776–83) 752, 760–65; and China 895–7; and cremation 1015; Hanoverian dynasty 806; Parliament 813–14, 839, 870, 893, 949; Roman Catholics in 822–3, 826, 839; toleration in 805, 811–12, 822–3, 838–9; War of 1812 (USA) 902; and World War I 915–17, 921, 956–7
- Kings: George I (Electoral of Hanover, King of Ireland; 1660; 1714–27) 736, 738; George III (Electoral of Hanover, King of Ireland; 1738; 1760–1820) 892; George V (1865; 1910–36) 916, 920
- Queens: Victoria (Queen-Empress; 1819; 1837–1901) 39, 429, 754, 927, 1081, 1089
- see also* Atlantic Isles; British Empire; England; Ireland; Scotland; Wales
- Great Church: *see* Constantinople: Hagia Sophia
- Great Moravia 458, 460–62, 1000
- King: Rastislav (Rostislav; reigned 846–c. 870) 460–61
- see also* Moravia
- Great Northern War (1700–1721) 738
- Great Russia: *see* Russia
- Great Schism (1054) 362, 374, 374, 973
- Grebel, Conrad (1498–1526) 623
- Greece, ancient 2, Ch. 1, Map 1 (21), 61; Archaic 27–8, 41; art 23, 443; democracy in 24, 28–30, 34–7; drama in 34–5, 38; history in 35–7; and Judaism 68–71, 122; philosophy in 8, 25, 29–34, 140–54; religion of 22–5, 31–2, 35, 39, 122; *see also* Homer
- Greece, medieval and modern 468, 477–8, 492, 497, 540, 854, 924–5; War of Independence 848, 852–3

- Kings: Constantine (b. 1940, 1964–73) 429; Otto (1815; 1832–67) 853
- Greek Catholic Churches (Uniate Churches) 535, 538, 668, 679, 825, 848–9, 884, 934, 945, 947, 950, 995, 1000–1001; *see also* Ruthenian Orthodoxy
- Greek language 3–4, 19, 65, 67, 69, 81, 85–6, 89, 96, 103, 110, 131, 139, 146–7, 246, 266, 462, 575–6, 596, 626; as *lingua franca* (*koinē*) 43, 72, 93, 97, 109, 135, 141, 156–7, 171, 176, 178, 181, 185, 205, 231–3, 259, 290, 343, 434, 581; literature 479, 575, 580; in liturgy 136, 236, 463–4; theological terms 218, 223–7, 234, 239, 310, 374, 447, 451–2, 461–2, 597; *see also* Septuagint
- Greek Orthodoxy 891, 924–5; *see* Byzantine Empire; Constantinople; Greece, medieval and modern; Orthodoxy
- Greeks 115
- Gregorian Reform 370–78, 381, 388–97, 405, 434; *see also* Rome: Popes: Gregory VII
- Gregory the Illuminator (c. 257–c. 331) 186–7; *see also* Fratres Unitores
- Gregory of Nazianzus (330–89/90) 218, 310
- Gregory of Nyssa (c. 335–after 394) 194
- Gregory of Tours (c. 538–94) 323
- Grey, John (1785–1868) 830
- Grey (Butler), Josephine (1828–1906) 830
- Greyfriars: *see* Franciscan Order
- Groote, Geert (1340–84) 367
- Grumbach, Argula von (c. 1492–after 1553) 793
- Gudit (Judit; c. 950) 278–80
- Guelphs: *see* papacy
- Guernica 940
- Guillaume, Duke of Aquitaine ('the Pious'; 875; 893–918) 365
- guitars 974
- Guadalupe Marian cult 702–3
- Guatemala 1010–11
- guilds: *see* guilds
- Gunpowder Plot (1605) 680
- Guo Ziyi 267
- Gutiérrez, Gustavo (b. 1928), 976
- gypsies: *see* Roma
- Haarlem 35
- Haas, Wolfgang (b. 1948) 998
- Habiru* 53–4, 64
- Habsburg dynasty 611, 640–41, 643, 670–71, 676–7, 716, 773, 778, 812, 818, 835, 931, 947; and Reformation 625, 645–7, 671, 731, 744
- Archdukes: Ferdinand II, in Bohemia, then Tyrol (1529–95) 671; Ferdinand, in Inner Austria: *see* Holy Roman Emperors, Ferdinand II; Francis Ferdinand (1863–1914) 916; Karl II, in Inner Austria (1540–90) 671; *see also* Holy Roman Empire
- hadith* 26; *see also* Qur'an
- Hadrian of Canterbury (630/37–709) 341
- Hadrian's Wall 313, 330
- Haga, Cornelius van (1578–1639) 500
- Hagar 531–2, 547
- Hagin, Kenneth E. (1917–2003) 961
- hagiography 232, 298, 435, 437, 452, 509, 515, 522; *defined* 205; *see also* Athanasius; *Golden Legend*; saints
- Haigh, Mervyn (1887; Bishop of Coventry 1931–43; 1962) 949
- Haileybury College 893
- Haiti 713–14
- Hakluyt, Richard (?1552–1616) 724
- Hale (Smith), Emma 906–8
- Half-Way Covenant 722, 759
- Hall, Ronald (1895; Bishop of Hong Kong 1932–66; 1975) 989
- Halle 740–41, 744, 746, 789, 795, 831–2
- Ham 867–8, 1104
- Handel, George Frederick (Georg Frideric Händel; 1685–1759) 789, 1097
- handwriting: *see* scripts for manuscripts
- han'gul*: *see* alphabet
- Hanover 736; Electors: *see* Great Britain: Kings: George I
- Hanseatic League 513, 522
- Hanson, Richard Patrick Crosland (b. 1916) 198
- Hanukkah 68
- Harmon (White), Ellen G. (1827–1915) 905
- Harnack, Adolf von (1851–1930) 126–7, 860, 917, 941–3
- Harpers Ferry 909
- Harpocrates: *see* Carpcrates
- Harriot, Thomas (1560–1621) 724
- Harris, William Wade (1865–1929) 887–8, 963
- Hārūn ar-Rashīd, Caliph (763; 786–809) 349
- Hashemite dynasty 924
- Hasmonean monarchy 57, 65–71
- Hassatan: *see* Satan
- Hastings, battle (1066) 356
- Hatfield, Council of (673) 340, 1045
- Haughley 915
- Haustafeln* 118, 1027
- Havel, Václav (b. 1936) 1000–1001
- Hawaii 874

- healing 315, 888, 963–5; *see also Aladura*; Jesus Christ; miracles
- Heaven 95, 161, 208, 236, 293, 314, 359, 366, 369–70, 384, 427, 432–3, 435, 485, 556, 635, 784, 964, 1014; *see also soteriology*
- Hebrew language 68–9, 96, 107, 151–2, 232, 459, 463, 575–6, 626, 784
- Hebrew Scripture (Tanakh): *see* Bible: Old Testament
- Hebrews (*Habiru*) 53–4
- Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich (1770–1831) 832–5, 858–9, 864
- Heidelberg 637; Catechism 637, 645; University 637
- Heinrichau (Henryków) Abbey 390
- Helena, mother of Constantine I (c. 250–c. 330) 5, 112, 194, 222, 293
- Hell 88, 162, 210, 250, 356, 370, 701, 707, 723, 784, 801, 1012–14; *see also soteriology*
- Hellenes 156
- Hellenistic society 37–41, 43, 65, 72, 118, 131, 178; *defined* 39
- Helvetic Confessions 637
- Helvidius (c. 380) 314
- Henanisho I (Dyophysite Catholicos, d. 699/700) 256
- Henotikon* 234–5
- Henri, Duke of Anjou: *see* France: Kings: Henri III
- heraldry 339, 466, 523
- Herbert, George (1593–1633) 1014–15
- heresy 171, 182, 262, 304, 315, 396–7, 399–400, 408, 450, 490, 510, 569, 633, 664, 669, 686, 704–5, 854; *defined* 121, 143; popes as heretics 327, 345, 559; *see also* Albigensians; blasphemy; gnosticism; Monarchianism; persecution; Protestantism; radical Christianity; Waldensians
- Hermanszoon, Jakob: *see* Arminius
- Hermas: *see Shepherd of Hermas*
- Hermes Trismegistus and hermetic writings 578, 771–3
- hermits 203–10, 295, 317, 976, 1006; in Russia 509, 520–21, 526, 546
- Herodotus of Halikarnassos (c. 484–425 BCE) 35–6, 337
- Herrnhut 744–5
- Hertford, Council of (679) 340
- Herzegovina: *see* Bosnia
- Hesiod 24, 32, 35
- Hesse (Hessen) 838; *Landgraf*: Philipp (1504, 1509–67) 621
- Hesychasm 469, 487–91, 499, 509, 517, 519, 526, 546
- heterosexuality 990–91, 1010; *see also* families; homosexuality; lesbianism; men; women
- Hexapla* 150–51, 296, 1030
- hidden Christians: *see* crypto-Christianity
- Hieria Palace, Council of (754) 445
- High Churchmanship, Anglican 659, 734, 749–50, 752, 830, 836, 838–46, 892, 953, 955, 964, 1081; *see also* Anglo-Catholicism; Arminianism; homosexuality; Non-Jurors; Oxford Movement; Tories; Tractarians
- High Mass: *see* Mass
- Hijra 256
- Hilary of Poitiers (c. 300–c. 368) 219, 602
- Hildebrand: *see* Rome: Popes: Gregory VII
- Hildegard of Bingen (1098–1179) 420
- Himmler, Heinrich (1900–1945) 947
- Himyar (Yemen) 244
- Hinduism 2, 122, 170, 200, 879, 892–5; and Christianity 249, 689, 704–5, 712, 737, 746; fundamentalism in 5
- Hippo Regius (Annaba) 304, 311; *see also* Augustine; Valerius
- Hippocrates (c. 460–c. 370 BCE) 266
- Hippolytus of Rome (c. 170–c. 236) 157, 172, 201
- historiography: *see* history
- history, writing and concepts of (historiography) 2, 7, 50; and Greeks 35–7; and Jews 61; in modern West 784–5, 832–3, 1015; moral task 12; and Muscovites/Russians 523, 539; Renaissance 576–7, 579, 771; and Romans 44, 196; and Protestants 561–2, 860; *see also* Dispensationalism; hagiography
- Hitler, Adolf (1889–1945) 642, 937–8, 940–48
- HIV: *see* AIDS
- Hobart, John Henry (1775; Bishop of New York 1816–30) 842–3
- Hobbes, Thomas (1588–1679) 782–3, 785, 791, 802
- Hoffmann, Adolf (1858–1930) 941
- Hohenheim, Philippus Aureolus Theophrastus von: *see* Paracelsus
- Hohenzollern dynasty 604, 615, 740, 830–31, 835, 917, 931; Albrecht of Brandenburg, Cardinal Archbishop of Mainz (1490–1545) 604, 609, 615; *see also* Brandenburg; Prussia
- holidays 680, 702; *see also* saints

- Holiness Movement 911, 913, 952, 954  
 Holmgard: *see* Novgorod  
 Holy Alliance 848  
 Holy Communion: *see* Eucharist  
 'holy fairs' 756–7, 904  
 Holy Ghost Fathers: *see* Spiritan Congregation  
 Holy Fools 207; in Byzantium 468; in Russia 509, 519, 528, 918; in Syria 207  
 Holy Land Chs. 2–3, Maps 1, 2 (21, 49), 236, 273, 280, 382–6, 471, 661, 697, 828; *see also* crusades; Jerusalem; Palestine  
 holy men, itinerant (gyrovagues) 317–18  
 holy mountains 468, 470, 483; *see also* Athos; Tūr 'Abdīn  
 Holy Office: *see* inquisitions: Roman  
 Holy Roman Empire 306, 325, 348–50, 388, 513, 529, 554, 604, Map 19 (617), 644, 647, Map 20 (648), 732; abolished 812, 837; and Byzantine Empire 349–51, 355; elective monarchy 605; free cities 615–16; Ghibellines 575; Habsburg dynasty; imperial prince-bishops 615, 629, 668, 671, 687, 812; Imperialist propaganda 558–60, 610, 817; Investiture Controversy 375–6, 552; Ottonian dynasty 361, 368; and papacy 349–52, 552, 575; Roman Catholicism in (*see also* Germany) 654  
 Electors: *see* Bavaria; Bohemia; Brandenburg; Cologne; Palatinate; Saxony; Trier  
 Emperors: Charlemagne (*Carolus Magnus*; 748; 800–814) 319, 348–55, 373, 449, 451; *Libri Carolini* 449–51; *see also* Carolingian society and reforms; Charles IV, King of Bohemia (1316; 1355–78) 571–2; Charles V (1500, 1519–55) 587, 593–4, 639, 655, 692, 698–9, 937; retirement 671; and papacy 625, 626, 660; and Peace of Augsburg (1555) 644–5; persecution by 626; and Protestantism 611, 621, 629–30, 636, 638, 644; and reunion 662, 665; Ferdinand I, Archduke in Inner Austria, King of Bohemia and Hungary (1503, 1558–64) 671; and reunion 671; Ferdinand II, Archduke in Inner Austria, King of Bohemia and Hungary (1578, 1619–37) 646–7; Francis II, King of Hungary, later Emperor of Austria (1768; 1792–1806; 1806–35) 812, 848; Henry I (876; 919–36) 361; Henry II (973; 1014–24) 362; Henry IV (1050; 1084–1105; d. 1106) 375; Joseph II (1741; 1765–90) 805–6, 811; Leopold II, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1747; 1790–92) 804, 808; Louis 'the Pious' (778; 813–40) 354, 450, 504; Maximilian I (1459, 1493–1519) 428; Maximilian II, King of Hungary (1527, 1564–76) 671; Otto I (912; 936–73) 360–61, 505; Otto II (955; 967–83) 361, 506; Otto III (980; 983–1002) 361; Sigismund (1368; 1410–36) 560, 572, 612  
 Empresses: Maria Theresa, Queen of Hungary, Bohemia (1717; 1745–65; d. 1780) 535; Theophano (960–91) 361  
*see also* Carolingian dynasty  
 Holy Spirit 80, 101–3, 131, 138–9; 146, 268, 310–11, 397, 469, 487–9, 659, 664, 723, 910–11, 914, 959, 970, 995; baptism of 911, 913; *defined* 130; and Erasmus 596, 599, 602; female 182–3, 745, 989; inner light 624, 654, 782; subordination of 152–3, 219, 311; *see also* *charismata*; charismatic Christianity; *flioque* clause; Macedonianism; Pentecost; Pentecostals  
 Holy Week 407, 419, 494, 700, 938  
 holy wells 645  
 Homer 20, 22–6, 37, 43, 61, 69, 152, 187, 575  
 Homoeans 216–19, 227, 299–300  
*homooousios* (the *Homooousion*) 146–7, 214–23  
 homosexuality 875, 886, 913, 1095; in ancient Greece 29, 37–8; and Christianity 238, 400, 420, 846; in modern West 791–2, 951, 983, 986–8, 1009–10; in Reformation era 685–6; *see also* lesbianism; sodomy  
 Homs: *see* Emesa  
 Hong Kong 897: *see also* Hall  
 Hong Rengan (1822–64) 897, 907  
 Hong Xiuquan (1814–64) 896–7, 906–7  
 Honourable East India Company: *see* India  
 Horace (Quintus Horatius Flaccus; 65–8 BCE) 43

- Horeb, Mount: *see* Sinai  
Horsley, Samuel  
(1773–1806) 892  
Horthy, Miklós  
(1868–1957) 936  
Hosea 58  
Hosius (Ossius) of Cordova  
(c. 257–359) 214, 298  
Hospitallers (Knights of  
St John) 386–7  
hospitals 556, 608  
Howe, Julia Ward  
(1819–1910) 910  
Howell, Vernon: *see* Koresh,  
David  
Hubmaier, Balthasar  
(?1485–1528) 623  
Huddleston, Trevor  
(1913–98) 982–3  
Hudson, river 729  
Huguenots 625, 638,  
676–7, 716–17, 739,  
783–4, 798–800, 808,  
858; *see also* France  
Hülagü (Il-Khan  
c. 1217–65) 272  
human dignity and human  
nature 153–4, 250,  
306–9, 601, 613,  
790–91, 834; *see also*  
Fall; sin  
Human Rights, Universal  
Declaration of (1948)  
956  
*Humanae Vitae* (1968) 973,  
986  
humanism, atheistic 574,  
861–2  
humanism, Renaissance 309,  
574–84, 605–6, 613,  
615, 650, 770–72, 775,  
861; *see also* Erasmus  
Humbert of Mourmoutiers  
(c. 1015; Archbishop of  
Sicily 1049–61) 374,  
382–3  
Humboldt, Wilhelm von  
(1765–1835) 831,  
941  
Hume, David (1711–76)  
791, 795–6, 802–3  
Humiliati 408  
Hunayn ibn 'Ishāq  
(Johannitius, 809–73)  
266  
Hundred Chapters, Council  
of (1551) 521, 529  
Hungary 382, 463–4, 474,  
492, 510, 640, 646,  
806; and Byzantine  
Empire 473; crusade  
(1514–15) 411; first  
Christianity in 368;  
modern history 936;  
Ottoman Empire in  
625, 638–41, 646;  
Protestantism in 625;  
Reformed Church of  
633; witchcraft in  
688  
King: Louis II (also King  
of Bohemia; 1506;  
1516–26) 625; *see also*  
Holy Roman Emperors:  
Ferdinand I; Francis II;  
Leopold II;  
Maximilian II  
*see also* Magyar language;  
Transylvania  
Huns 325, 657–8  
Hunt, William Holman  
(1827–1910) 828, Plate  
63  
Hus, Jan (c. 1371–1415)  
571–3, 605, 609–10,  
612, 618  
Hussgen, Johann: *see*  
Oecolampadius  
Hussites (Utraquist Church)  
564, 571–4, 671; *see*  
*also* Bohemian Brethren  
Hutchinson, Anne: *see*  
Marbury  
Hutterites 642–3  
Huxley, Thomas (1825–95)  
861  
Hyde, Anne, Duchess of  
York (1638–71) 733  
hymns 570, 974; atheist  
861; English 1, 104,  
758, 866, 877, 881,  
1014–15, 1074;  
Evangelical 761,  
908–10; Greek  
Orthodox 183, 215,  
344, 428, 453–5; of  
hate 215, 428, 464;  
Jewish 66; Latin 298,  
414–15; Lutheran  
612–3, 743; 1084;  
Methodist 10, 750–51,  
753–4, 877, 984;  
Moravian 745;  
Pentecostal 960; Pietist  
739, 741–2; Russian  
183; Syriac 182–4;  
Xhosa 984; in Zürich;  
*see also* Bible:  
individual books:  
Psalms; Negro Spirituals  
Hypatia (d. 415) 220–21,  
224, 232  
*hypostasis* 218, 224  
Iberia, 1038; Islam in 261,  
551, 584–91, 979; Jews  
in 554, 585–91, 777–8;  
world expansion Ch.  
19, Map 21 (694–5),  
724–5; *see also*  
Portugal, Spain  
Iberia (K'art'li; Georgia)  
238, 1058  
Iceland 368; Icelandic 232  
iconoclasm and  
iconophobia: in  
Dyophysite Christianity  
276–7; in England 717;  
in France 638; in  
Germany 645; Judaizing  
Heresy (Russian) 527,  
642; in Korea 901; in  
Low Countries 638;  
Paulicians 455–6; in  
Reformed Protestantism  
638, 645–6; in  
Switzerland 603, 619;  
*see also* idolatry;  
images; Judaism  
Iconoclastic controversy  
(Orthodox) 345, 350,  
428, 442–56, 618;  
Triumph of Orthodoxy  
452, 455, 457, 464,  
467; and Western Latin  
Church 449–51  
iconostasis 357, 431, 484–6;  
Russian 507, Plate 58  
icons 10, 435, 444–6,  
451–2, 468, 496–7,  
511, 521–2, 529, 679,  
828, 1053; Plate 33;  
*acheiropoietia* 180–81;  
452  
idolatry and idols 155,  
619–20, 717, 979  
Idumea: *see* Edom  
Ignatius of Antioch (d.  
c. 107) 109, 127, 130,  
133, 143, 159, 161,  
174, 181, 190, 1029



- Ignatius Loyola (Iñigo López de Loyola; ?1491–1556) 593, 660–62, 665, 682–3, 696–7, 705, Plate 15; *Exercises* 661–2, 670, 672; and papacy 661, 667
- Il-Khans 272–5
- Ilanz 639
- Illinois 907
- Illyricum (Croatia) 458
- images and Christian statues 443–4, 447; and Calvin 451; and Karlstadt 618; and Luther and Lutherans 499, 619–20; and Protestants 499, 828; and Reformed Protestants 618; and Western Latin Church 449–51; and Zürich 444; *see also* iconoclasm; Iconoclastic Controversy; idolatry; Ten Commandments
- Immaculate Conception: *see* Mary
- immortality: *see* afterlife
- imperialism: *see* colonization
- Imperialists: *see* Holy Roman Empire
- imputation of merit 607
- Incarnation of Christ 153, 170, 201, 216, 257, 393, 403; *defined* 130; *see also* celestial flesh; Jesus Christ; Mary
- incense 5
- incest 372, 626
- Independency 792
- Index of books 776
- India 284; ancient 38, 110, 122, 170, 202, 231, 246, 248; British in 736–7, 786, 847, 871, 873, 880, 892–6; Church of North India 958; Church of South India 957–8; Dyophysites in 3, 231, 248–9, 275, 689; French in 737, 786, 847; Great Rebellion (1857–8) 888, 893–4, 893, 897; Honourable East India Company 892–3, 895, 930; missionary ‘failure’ in 892–5, 948, 954–5, 979, 1007; Portuguese in 689–90, 703–5, 930; Roman Catholic mission in 701, 703–6; Seven Years War 737; *see also* Hinduism; Mar Thoma; Mughal Empire
- Indiana 815
- Indian Mutiny: *see* India: Great Rebellion
- Indios 690, 697–8, 701–2
- individualism 318
- indulgences 384, 388–9, 555–7, 608–10, 1060
- Industrial Revolution 736–7, 750, 813, 844, 874
- Infallibility, Papal: *see* papacy
- infanticide 119
- Inhofe, James M. (b. 1934) 994
- inhumation: *see* funerals and burials
- Inkas 691, 702
- Tupac Amaru (d. 1572) 697
- inner light: *see* Holy Spirit
- Inner Mongolia 273
- inquisitions 402, 408, 416, 633; Portuguese 705, 777, 779; Roman (Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, Holy Office) 640, 662–5, 684, 711, 776, 781, 940, 968–9, 996, 999, 1010; Spanish 586–8, 590, 655, 658, 661, 672, 686, 748, 779, 821, 940
- Inter-Testamental literature 68, 70; *see also* apocryphal writings
- Internet 1011
- Interregnum: *see* England: Commonwealth
- International Defence and Aid Fund 983
- Investiture Controversy 375–6, 552
- Iona 333–5; *see also* Columba
- Iona (Metropolitan of Moscow 1448–?61) 518
- Ioann ‘Big Cap’ (d. c. 1589) 528
- Iran: *see* Persia
- Iraq 48, 50, 109, 166, 177, 284, 924, 927, 998; *see also* Mesopotamia
- Ireland (Hibernia) 258, 330, 340, 697, 714, 986–7; ‘Ascendancy’ 762; civil wars (17th century) 647–53 (1921–3) 928–9; English rule in 670–71, 697, 717–18; first Christianity in 314; and ‘Glorious Revolution’ 734; Presbyterians in 756, 928–9; Reformation in 670–71; Republic 929, 952; Revolution (1918–22) 670, 928–31; Roman Catholicism in 651, 670–71, 733–4, 762, 822–3, 838–9, 931–2, 952, 999
- Church of (Protestant) 633, 734, 756, 789, 838–40, 928
- Lords, Kings, Queens: *see* England: Kings, Queens; Great Britain: Kings, Queens
- see also* Celtic Christianity; Ulster
- Ireland, John (1879–1962) 1019
- Irenaeus of Lyons (d. c. 202) 121–2, 129–30, 136, 139, 141, 143–4, 174, 216, 1029; millenarianism 144, 759
- Iron Curtain and Cold War 952, 982, 1000
- Irving, Edward (1792–1834) 829, 911–12, 1012
- Isaac 54–5, 163, 581, 665
- Isaac of Antioch (c. 460) 239
- Isaac of Nineveh (d. c. 700) 250
- Isaakii of Kiev (d. 1090) 509
- Isaiah (first: c. 740–c. 687 BCE) 51, 58–9

- Ishoyahb II (Catholics of the Church of the East 628–43) 252–3
- Isidore ('pseudo-Isidore') and False Decretals 352, 377
- Isidore of Chios (d. 251) 473
- Isla Mountains 247
- Islam (Muslims) 3, 139, 248, Ch. 8, 290, 359, 442–3, 506, 584, 879; and ascetics 200, 403; in Africa 879–80, 886, 888, 980; in Balkans 456, 820, 1004–5; in central Asia 261, 951; and Christianity 255–75, 381, 398–9, 482–3, 704–5, 737, 746, 1006; claim to antiquity 73, 257; *defined* 256; early conquests 237, 253–4, 259–67, 277, 319, 435–6, 441; and end of the World 523; fundamentalism in 5; and Greek learning 34; and images 276–7, 442–3, 447; in India 892–3; and Judaism 255–9; in modern Middle East 855, 920–21, 924–7, 992–3; and Mongols 270, 273, 510; and Russia 532, 847–8; scholarship 266, 398–9; and sexual liberation 1009; in Spain (*mudéjars*) 381, 584–8, 633, 672, 778; and twelfth-century Renaissance 398–9; *see also* crusades; minarets; Mongols; Mughal Empire; Muhammad; Ottoman Empire; Qur'an; Spain: *Reconquista*; Seljuk Turks; Shi'a; Süfi Islam; Sunni Islam; Turks
- Ismañt el-Kharab: *see* Kellis
- Israel: *see* Jacob
- Israel, ancient Ch. 2, Map 2 (49), 95, 120, 257, 341, 621, 635, 720, 790, 860, 872, 877–8, 978; destruction 57; and Ethiopia 243–4; origins 53–4; Twelve Tribes 89
- Kings: Ahab (reigned c. 870–850 BCE) 58; David (c. 1037; 1000–970 BCE) 55–7, 79–81, 341, 346, 355, 641, 652, 891; Saul (c. 1040–1000 BCE) 55, 346; Solomon (reigned c. 971–931 BCE) 55–7, 65, 244, 280, 341, 386, 672, 699
- Queen: Jezebel (reigned c. 870–840 BCE) 58
- see also* Canaan; Exodus; Hasmonean monarchy; Holy Land; Jews; Judah; Maccabees; Palestine; Patriarchs
- Israel, modern 177, 244, 992–4; *see also* Palestine
- Istanbul: *see* Constantinople
- Italian language 232, 570, 663
- Italy 400, 463, 655, 814, 817, 825–6; Byzantines in 319, 324, 326–8, 344–5, 348, 362, 383, 412, 434, 460, 467, 472, 487; Cathars in 388; Catholic Reformation in Ch. 18; Fascist regime 892, 936–8; Greek settlement in 30; monasticism in 317, 334; modern history 931, 936–7, 987; Muslims in 382–3, 460; and Purgatory 557; radical Reformation in 633, 640, 662–4, 778–9; and Renaissance 575–9; Republic 987; unification 821, 932; universities 398; and Valois wars 563–4, 591–2, 656
- King: Vittorio Emanuele II (1820; 1861–78) 825–6
- see also* *Spirituali*
- Ivory Coast 887–8
- Iyäsus Mo'a (c. 1214–c. 1294) 281
- Izydor (1385; Metropolitan of Kiev 1437–41; d. 1463) 518
- Jacob (Israel) 50–51, 53–5, 59
- Jacob Baradeus (d. 578) 236–7, 330
- Jacobins 809, 919
- Jacobite Church: *see* Syriac Orthodox Church
- Jacobites (Great Britain) 748
- Jägerstätter, Franz (1907–43) 948
- Jagiellon dynasty 517, 532–3, 625, 643, 677; *see also* Hungary; Poland-Lithuania
- Jains 200
- James ('the Greater') 148, 366, 381, 386, 675, 714; *see also* Compostela
- James 'the Just' (d. 62) 93, 98, 105–6, 130; *Liturgy of* 237
- Jamieson, Penny (b. 1942; Bishop of Dunedin 1989–2004) 989–90
- Jamnia (Yavneh) 107–8
- Jansen, Cornelius the younger (1585–1638) 797–8
- Jansenism 707, 797–9, 801
- Japan 831, 891, 951; Christianity in 253, 707–9, 899–900; and Korea 901–2, 966; occupation of China 989; Tokugawa shoguns 708, 899
- Japheth 867–8, 1104
- Javier, Francisco de: *see* Francis Xavier
- Jefferson, Thomas (1743–1826) 763–4
- Jehovah 964, 1022
- Jehovah's Witnesses 906, 951
- Jensen, Peter (Archbishop of Sydney; b. 1943) and Phillip (Anglican Dean of Sydney) 1009
- Jerome (c. 345–420) 107, 194, 206, 294–6, 298,

- 306, 314, 318, 332, 580–81, 596–7, 602, 781
- Jeronimite Order 295, 588
- Jerusalem 47–8, 55, 60, 83–4, 94–5, 97, 113, 144, 231, 244, 258, 264, 474, 494–5, 661, 666, 860; as Aelia Capitolina 107, 193, 1026; Al-Aqsa mosque 384, 386, 699; allegorically Rome 582; Anglo-Prussian bishopric 836–7, 841–2, 992; captured by Crusaders (1099) 384–5; captured by David 55; Church of the Holy Sepulchre 5, 193–5, 264, 293, 380–81, 382, 389, 524, 1038, Plate 21; and Constantine I 193–4; destroyed (70, 135) 104–11, 127, 777; Dome of the Rock 260, 384, 386; Ethiopian monastery 282, 1038; first Church in 93, 98, 105–11, 119–20, 130–31; Georgian monastery 238; High Priests 60, 93, 163, 1044; Lutheran Church 1081; Muslim capture (638) 260, 262, 435 (1187) 280, 385, 409; New Jerusalem 524, 571, 699; and Orthodox liturgy 453–4; Orthodox Patriarch 847; pilgrimage to 193–5, 255, 910; post-135 Church in 174, 193–5, 222–3; sacked (614) 253, 259; Temple 52, 55–71, 83–4, 87, 91–2, 98, 104–9, 131, 193, 195, 243, 255, 258, 260, 278, 341, 384, 386, 672, 887; and True Cross 112, 193–4, 253, 259, 446; *see also* Aelia Capitolina;
- Alexander; Ark of the Covenant; Caiaphas; Cyril of Jerusalem; Gobat; Israel; James ‘the Just’; Judah; Juvenal; Macarius; Philip; Simeon of Jerusalem; Sophronios; Zion
- Jerusalem, Latin Kingdom of 385, 397, 409
- Jesuits: *see* Society of Jesus
- Jesus Christ (Joshua/Yeshua) 1, 3, 68, 124, 128–9, 140, 156, 240, 329, 421, 503, 581, 777, 783, 815, 832, 834, 848, 901; *Life recounted in New Testament*: (virgin) birth 41, 77–82, 107, 129, 297, 417–18, 584, 699, 761, 863, 960, 1014; brothers and sisters 81, 93, 105, 314, 597; origins in Galilee 48, 50, 78–9; Aramaic-speaker 93, 178; early life 48, 79, 82, 769, Plate 65; circumcision 421, 554–5; baptism 83, 103, 146; public ministry 79, 82–91; disciples (apostles: *see also* Andrew; Bartholomew; James the Greater; John the Evangelist; Judas; Levi; Matthew; Matthias; Peter; Philip; Thomas; Twelve) 48, 89; and funerals 90, 160; and Kingdom of God 9, 87–90, 114, 860, 1015; lack of writings 9, 93; and the Law 80, 90–91; and marriage and divorce 90–91, 119, 884; miracles and healing 90, 169, 321, 904, 1087; and Mary Magdalene 116–17; parables 86–8, 90–91, 455; and Pharisees 72, 108; and Sadducees 72, 108; and Samaritans 62–3; sayings 9, 78, 86, 88, 90–91, 137, 175, 195, 210, 304, 623–4, 911, 979; Sermons on the Mount and the Plain 88–9, 107, 188; and Temple 91; and violence 156; and wealth 148, 297; Transfiguration 454, 487–8, 490, 1059, Plate 56; Last Supper 91–2, 406; crucifixion and death (Passion) 91–3, 97, 107, 112, 121, 124, 126, 129–30, 133, 161, 166, 169, 193, 195, 239, 243, 255, 276, 279, 321, 343, 416, 418–19, 441, 446, 554, 583, 611, 614, 659, 745, 748, 753–4, 761, 835, 863–4, 867, 909, 915, 970, 1014; Crown of Thorns 475, 554, 712; tomb (Holy Sepulchre) 5, 94, 107, 193, 381; Resurrection 94–6, 116, 124, 179, 249, 255–6, 321, 446, 777, 863, 960, 979; at Emmaus 94, Plate 18; Ascension 95–6, 764; appears to Paul 97–8; *Topics concerning*: allegorically Isaac 581; in art 172, 179–81, 309, 321, 366, 432, 452, 488, 619, 769, 979, Plate 65; Atonement 419, 620, 748–9, 896; as Bridegroom 674–5; correspondence with Abgar 180, 452, 782–3; divinity 96, 133, 220, 243, 635, 790–91, 863, 960; and fish-symbol 194–5; and Franciscan poverty 403, 410–11; at God’s right hand 620; as Good Shepherd 179; gnostic 124–7; as High Priest 970; ‘historical’ 83–91, 859–60; Holy Blood 554; humanity 96, 133, 146, 220, 243, 416–19,

- Jesus Christ – *cont.*  
 441–2, 635, 790–91, 978; Johannine 85, 103, 108; *kenōsis* 508–9; as King 104, 931–41, 419, 432, 1015; as King of the Jews 92; as Lamb 104; as *Logos* (Word) 19, 103, 129, 143, 152–3, 220, 224, 440–41, 1015; as Lord (*Kyrios*) 95–6, 99–100, 129, 1007; in Manichaeism 171; merits 555–6; as Messiah (*Christos*) 5, 55, 73, 79, 86, 94, 99–100, 110, 120; Monophysite Controversy 222–8; as Moses 79, 81; Name of Jesus 959–60; as Noah 1084; personal relationship with 1, 748–9, 751; and Protestant Reformation 419; in Psalms 607; return (*Parousia*) 156, 887, 905, 911; ridicule of 769, 800, Plate 65; Second Adam 144, 224, 250; and Seven Sacraments 371, 668; Son of David 55–6, 79–80; Son of God 81–2, 86, 102, 129, 142, 213, 631; Son of Man 86, 89, 92; symbolism for two natures 540; and women 673–4; *see also* Anne; Apollinaris of Laodicea; Arianism; Beatitudes; celestial flesh; Chalcedon; Christ the King; Christmas; christology; Corpus Christi; docetism; Easter; Eucharist; Good Friday; Incarnation; Joseph; *Mandyliion*; Mary; Mass; Monarchianism; Socinianism; Tome; Trinity; unitarianism  
 Jesus Prayer 488, 491, 509, 959
- Jever 838
- Jewish Christians (Ebionites) 93, 98, 105–11, 190, 257
- Jews 2, Ch. 2, 101, 115, 657, 807, 836, 841, 970; and ancient Greeks 26, 40, 65, 69–72, 156; in Babylon 61–6, 70, 178, 906; conversion in Last Days 419, 725, 773–4, 783, 836, 992–3; decide 970; and early Christians 159, 178, 195; in England 419, 773–4, 993; and Enlightenment 776–85; eschew infanticide 119; expulsion from Spain (1492) 497, 777–8; first called 66; and Mass 554–5; in medieval Europe 400; in Middle East 399, 855; and Nazism (Holocaust) 938, 941–8; in Netherlands 778–84; in North America/USA 723, 729–30, 992–3; in Ottoman Empire 497; and *Peshitta* 1084; philosemitism 993; in Poland-Lithuania 641, 777; in Portugal 497; Revolt (66–70) 73, 106–11, 193; Revolt (135) 73, 107–11; and Roman Empire 65, 71–3; 106–11, 155; in Russia 848–9, 1003; and the sea 48; in Spain (Sephardic Judaism) 399, 497, 585–8, 590–91, 633, 672; *see also* anti-Semitism; Babylon; Bible: Old Testament; blood libel; Cabbala; crusades; diaspora; Exile; ghettos; Hanukkah; Hebrew language; Hebrews; Israel; Judaea; Judah; Judaism; Moses; New Christians; rabbis; synagogues; Yiddish language  
 Jiang Zemin (b. 1926) 1007
- Joachim of Fiore (c. 1135–1202) 410–12, 420, 475, 525, 593, 911
- Joan of Arc (c. 1412–31) 325
- Job 24, 403
- Johannitus: *see* Hunayn ibn ʿIshaq
- John of Austria (1545–78) 639
- John the Baptist 66, 83, 103, 158, 437, 596
- John Cassian (c. 360–435) 315–17, 332, 370
- John Chrysostom: *see* Constantinople: Oecumenical Patriarchs
- John Climacus (c. 525–606) 438, 468–9, 517
- John of the Cross (Juan de Yepes; 1542–91) 590, 672–5, 778
- John of Dalyatha (c. 750) 250–51
- John of Damascus (John Damascene; c. 655–c. 750) 231–2, 263–4, 447–9, 451, 464, 702–3
- John the Divine (c. 80) 103–6, 108, 138; *see also* Bible: individual books: Revelation
- John the Evangelist (c. 80) 102–6, 148, 484–5, 915; *see also* Bible: individual books: John
- John Italos (c. 1023–85) 472
- John of Kytros (c. 1200) 486
- John of Leyden: *see* Beuckelszoon
- John Scotus Eriugena (815–77) 439
- Johnson, Lyndon B. (1908–73) 977–8
- Johnson, Samuel (1709–84) 85
- Jonah 69, 249
- Jordan 177
- Jordan, river 48–9, 83, 103, 107, 146
- Joseph (husband of Mary) 80–81, 555
- Joseph (Patriarch) 51
- Josephus (37–c. 100) 67

- Joshua 20; *see also* Jesus Christ  
journalism 969  
Jovinian (c. 405) 314  
Joyce, James (1882–1941) 917  
Jubilee 120  
Jud, Leo (1482–1542) 618  
Judaea 47, 71, 79, 83, 95, 240  
King: Herod I ('The Great'; 73; 37–4 BCE) 71, 78–9, 82, 107–8, 1024  
*see also* Bethlehem  
Judah, kingdom of 47, 56–63; destroyed 59, 62–3  
Kings: Amon (reigned c. 642–640 BCE) 60; Josiah (641; 649–609 BCE) 60–61, 353  
Judaism 2, 4, Ch. 2, 121, 506, 785, 833, 861, 941; in Arabia 244; and art 179, 443–4, 459, 1035; and celibacy 201; character 23–4, 32, 108, 125, 127, 172; and Christian origins 9, 93–111, 120, 140; and early Christianity 151, 156, 158, 178, 182, 243–4, 859–60; and Enlightenment 776–85, 794; and Ethiopian Church 243–4, 283, 712; food taboos 6, 106, 114–15; fundamentalism in 5; and gnosticism 122, 124–5; and Islam 257–9, 277; and Khazars 459; literature 578; and Protestants 684–5; and return of Messiah 741; 'Second Temple' period 63–71; Sephardic 585–91, 777–84; and slavery 867–8; in Yemen 244; *see also* anti-Semitism; Bible: Old Testament; Cabbala; circumcision; Essenes; *Falasha*; Hasmonean dynasty; Karaites; Maccabbees; Jews; Pharisees; Sadducees; synagogues; Tanakh; Yahweh; Zealots  
Judaizing Heresy (Russian) 527, 642  
Judas, Apostle 89, 125  
Judas Maccabeus (d. 160) 65, 69, 106; *see also* Hasmonean dynasty; Maccabbees  
Judges, Israelite 52–5  
Judith: *see* Gudit  
Julia Domna (170–217) 169  
Julia Mamaea (180–235) 172  
Julian of Eclanum (c. 386–c. 455) 308  
Juliana of Mount-Cornillon (1193–1252) 407, 416  
Julius Africanus, Sextus (early 3rd century) 80, 82  
Julius Caesar (100–44 BCE) 550, 156  
Jung, Carl (1875–1961) 686  
Junias (Junia; c. 50) 113, 117  
*jure divino*: *see* episcopacy  
just war: *see* warfare  
justice 761, 826, 1014  
justification by faith or works 100, 501, 606, 657, 662, 664, 749; *see also* soteriology  
Justin Martyr (c. 100–c. 165) 141–4, 152, 158, 165, 169, 181; millenarianism 144, 153, 759  
Juvenal (Bishop of Jerusalem c. 422–58) 238  
Ka'aba 255, 447  
Kabbalah: *see* Cabbala  
Kalendars, Church 523, 631  
Kaliningrad: *see* Königsberg  
Kandahar 38  
Kansas 909  
Kant, Immanuel (1724–1804) 802–4, 831–3  
Kapodistrias, Ioannis (1776–1831) 852–3  
Kappel-am-Albis, battle (1531) 628  
Karaites 643  
Karlstadt, Andreas Bodenstein von (c. 1480–1541) 618–20  
Kassa: *see* Ethiopia: Negus: Tewodros  
kataphatic Christianity *defined* 439  
Kaunda, Kenneth (b. 1924) 964  
Kazan 529–30; Our Lady of 528  
Keble, John (1792–1866) 839–40  
*Kebrā Nagast* 244, 279–81  
Kechries: *see* Cenchreae  
Kellis (Ismant el-Kharab) 171  
Kellogg, John H. (1852–1943) 905–6  
Kempis, Thomas à (c. 1380–1471) 536, 567, 593  
Kennedy (Semple McPherson), Aimee (1890–1944) 960–61, 963, Plate 50  
Kennedy, John F. (1917–63) 992  
kenotic Christianity 508–9  
Kent 336, 347, 751  
King: Ethelbert (c. 560; c. 580–616) 336  
Queen: Bertha (539–c. 612) 336–7  
Kentucky 904, 910, Plate 41  
Kenya 889, 965, 980  
Kerait Khans 270–71  
Kerala 248  
Keswick Conferences 912–13, 952, 959  
Kharg Island 184  
Khazar Khanate 459, 461, 453, 504  
Khludov Psalter Plate 33  
Khomiakov, Aleksei (1804–60) 851  
Kiel 383  
Kierkegaard, Søren (1813–55) 31, 833–5, 846, 860  
Kiev (Kyiv) 466, 504–10, 512, 524, 537–8; Caves Monastery 508–9; Metropolitan of 509–11, 514–20, 535, 538; Mohyla Academy 536, 538, 542; Princes:

- Kiev (Kyiv) – *cont.*  
*see* Rus'; *see also*  
 Feognost; Izydor;  
 Mohyla; Onysyfor;  
 Peter of Kiev; Rus'
- Kim Il Sung (1912–94) 978
- Kimbangu, Simon  
 (1887–1951), and  
 Kimbanguist Church  
 10, 964–5
- Kimpa Vita, Beatriz  
 (d. 1706) 711
- King, Martin Luther Jr  
 (1929–68) 686, 977–8
- King James Bible: *see* Bible:  
 Authorized Version
- Kingdom of God 87–90,  
 114, 1025
- Kingsley, Charles (1819–75)  
 221
- Kipchak Khans ('Golden  
 Horde') 273, 510–11,  
 513–14, 523, 552
- Kirk 26–7; *see also*  
*kyriakon*; Scotland:  
 Church of
- Kirkuk 245
- Kishon, river 48–9
- Kittel, Gerhard  
 (1888–1948) 942
- Kmel'nyts'kyi (Chmielnicki),  
 Bohdan (c. 1595–1657)  
 536, 538
- Knights Hospitaller; Knights  
 Templar: *see*  
 Hospitallers; Templars
- Knox, John (c. 1513–72)  
 636
- Koch, Erich (1896–1986)  
 944
- Kolkata: *see* Calcutta
- Kongo, Christianity in 710,  
 714–15, Plate 16
- King: Affonso I (Mvemba  
 Nzinga; d. 1543) 710
- Königsberg (Kaliningrad;  
 Krolewicz) 802–4,  
 1003
- Konopios, Nathaniel  
 (c. 1630) 501
- Konstanz (Constance),  
 Council of (1414–18)  
 492, 560–61, 569,  
 571–2
- kontakion* 454–5
- Koran: *see* Qur'an
- Korea 7, 10, 899–902;
- Donghak movement  
 979; Pentecostalism in  
 961, 965–6, 1007–8;  
 Protestantism in 902,  
 978–9, 1008; Roman  
 Catholicism in 707,  
 899–902, 935, 1007–8;  
*see also* alphabet:  
*han'gul* script; Minjung  
 theology
- Koresh, David (Vernon  
 Wayne Howell;  
 1959–93) 906, 1107
- Krakatoa eruption (1883)  
 913
- Kraków: *see* Cracow
- Krio 872, 881
- Krolewicz: *see* Königsberg
- Kronos (Cronus) 22, 32
- Krüdener, Baroness Juliane  
 von (1764–1824)  
 848
- Ku Klux Klan 910, 992
- Kublai Khan (1215;  
 1260–94) 271–2
- Kues, Nikolaus von: *see*  
 Nicholas of Cusa
- Kulikovo, battle (1380)  
 523
- Kulturkampf* 820, 837,  
 938
- Kuncewicz, Josaphat  
 (c. 1580–1623) 535
- Küng, Hans (b. 1928) 995
- Kurds 855, 924
- kuriake* 26; *see also* Church;  
 Kirk
- Kydones, Demetrios  
 (1324–97) 487
- Kydones, Prochoros  
 (c. 1330–c. 1369) 487,  
 490
- Kyiv: *see* Kiev
- Kyoto 253
- Kyrie Eleison* 136
- La Guardia, 'Holy Child' of  
 586, 588
- La Peyrère, Isaac  
 (1594–1676) 783–5
- Labour Party (UK) 839
- Labouré, Catherine  
 (1806–76) 819
- Lagery, Otho de: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: Urban II
- Lahore 954
- Lalibela 280, 1041, Plate 9
- Lambeth Palace 337, 844,  
 1009; Conferences 844,  
 883, 885, 956–7, 972,  
 Plate 52
- Landa, Diego de (1529–79)  
 700
- Landulph 1076
- Langobardi 166
- lapsed Christians 174–5,  
 211
- Las Casas, Bartolomé de  
 (1484–1566) 692, 709,  
 724, 975
- Laski, Jan (Johannes à  
 Lasco; 1499–1560)  
 636, 642
- Last Days and Last  
 Judgement 6–7, 11,  
 103–5, 328–9, 632,  
 664, 784, 864, 897,  
 1015; and conversion of  
 Jews 419, 725, 741;  
 773–4, 783, 836–7,  
 992–3; *defined* 68; and  
 French Revolution 874;  
 and Jesus 9, 87–90,  
 114, 860; and medieval  
 Western Europe 341,  
 571, 584, Plate 12; non-  
 appearance (1st  
 century) 6–7, 365, 523;  
 and Pietism 740–41; in  
 Reformation era  
 590–93, 614, 623–4,  
 699, 771–3; in Russia  
 546; in USA 905–6,  
 993–4; *see also*  
 Antichrist; apocalypse;  
 Dispensationalism;  
 millenarianism;  
 millennium; Miller;  
 post-millennialism;  
 premillennialism;  
 Rapture
- last rites 799
- Last Supper 91–2, 101, 104,  
 199
- Lateran Councils: 2nd  
 (1139) 373; 4th (1215)  
 372, 405–8, 410, 475;  
 5th (1512–17) 594;  
 Treaty (1929) 937
- Latin America 819, 821,  
 881, 933–5, 939;  
 Liberation Theology  
 975–6, 979, 996; and  
 Pentecostalism 965; *see*

- Central America,  
Portugal; South  
America; Spain
- Latin Doctors (Ambrose;  
Augustine of Hippo;  
Pope Gregory I; Jerome,  
q.v.) 349
- Latin language 3, 43, 110,  
131, 136, 139, 141,  
144-6, 176, 178, 181,  
192, 196-7, 232, 234,  
251, 266, 277, 289-90,  
294, 324, 336, 343,  
421, 514, 575, 825,  
969; disappearance in  
East 434, 458; literature  
296-8, 319, 330, 334,  
344, 364-5, 399, 412,  
434, 486-7, 490, 551,  
578, 580; in liturgy  
330, 334, 344, 356-7,  
406, 414-15, 462-4,  
630, 645, 668, 742-3,  
974-5; in Renaissance  
577, 582, 642;  
theological terms 145,  
218, 310, 449, 581,  
596-7, 634, 701; *see*  
*also* rhetoric
- Latitudinarians 654, 734-5,  
749, 787; *see also*  
Deists
- laughter 207
- Lausanne, Treaty of (1923)  
924-6, Map 26 (926)
- Lavigerie, Charles  
(1825-1932) 884
- law: Carolingian 353; and  
Christian morality 988;  
divine 28, 664;  
ecclesiastical (canon  
law) 214, 320, 352,  
377, 373, 375, 377-8,  
404, 562; English  
(‘Common Law’) 375,  
774, 988; Greek 27-8;  
international law 693;  
Islamic 497-8; Jewish  
60, 67, 72, 80, 90-91,  
105-6, 127; natural  
law 692-3; Roman  
433-4; Russian 529;  
theological role of 608,  
618-20; *see also*  
antinomianism;  
covenant;  
Deuteronomic code;
- Jesus Christ;  
justification; Luther;  
Paul of Tarsus;  
soteriology
- Lawrence, David Herbert  
(1885-1930) 411
- Lawrence, St (d. 258)  
291-2, 672
- lay activism in Church  
718-19, 731, 780,  
819, 822, 829, 843,  
901-2, 918, 935,  
970, 973; *see also*  
clericalism; Investiture  
Controversy
- Lazarists: *see* Congregation  
of the Mission
- Lazarus 403, Plate 19
- Le Jau, Francis (1665-1717)  
728
- Le Puy 370
- League of Nations 928,  
956
- Lebanon 177, 855, 925-7,  
993
- Lebbe, Frédéric-Vincent  
(1877-1940) 932
- Lecky, W. E. H.  
(1838-1903) 871,  
895-6
- Lee, Francis (1661-1719)  
542
- Lee Myung-bak (b. 1941)  
1007
- Lee Tim Oi, Florence  
(1907-92) 989
- legates 374, 382-3, 669
- Legion of Christ 999
- Leiden, John of: *see*  
Beukelszoon
- Leipzig 743
- leisure: *see* consumerism
- Leix 670-71
- Leningrad: *see* St Petersburg
- Lent 199-200, 258, 438,  
454-5, 515, 557, 616,  
789
- Léon-Castile 381
- Leontius of Salamis (c. 600)  
207
- Lepanto (Nafpaktos), battle  
(1571) 501-2, 639
- lepers 400, 403, 420
- lesbianism 792; *see also*  
homosexuality; sodomy
- Leuven (Louvain) 603;  
University 797
- Levi 117
- Lewis, C. S. (1893-1963)  
599, 765
- liberal Protestantism 862,  
928, 959-61, 963, 966,  
985, 991; and anti-  
Semitism 941-3; and  
ecumenism 953-6,  
1010; and  
Enlightenment 860;  
against racism 976-7;  
and Second Reich 837;  
and sexual liberation  
987; and South Africa  
983; *see also* social  
reform and ‘Social  
Gospel’
- liberalism (political) 814,  
817, 821-3, 825-7,  
908, 912, 933-4, 985,  
1013
- Liberation Theology 975-9,  
988, 996, 1011, 1014,  
Plate 53
- Liberia 872, 887-8
- Libertines 779-80
- libraries, Alexandria 38
- Libri Carolini*: *see* Holy  
Roman Empire:  
Charlemagne
- Liddon, Henry (1829-90)  
830
- Liechtenstein 998
- Liechtenstein, Count  
Leonhard von  
(1482-1534) 623
- Life and Work 956
- Ligue (Catholic) 676
- Ligugé 312, 1043
- Lima 976
- limiters: *see* friars
- Limmat, river 623
- Limosin, Léonard  
(c. 1505-c. 1577) Plate  
54
- limpieza de sangre* 588
- Lincoln, Abraham  
(1809-65) 909
- Lindisfarne 258; *see also*  
Cuthbert
- Lisbon 471, 554-5, 696,  
704
- literacy 531; African-  
American 761; in New  
England 721; in  
Novgorod 513; in  
United States 903

- Lithuania 387, 514–17, 531, 823; animism in 387, 514–17; anti-Trinitarianism in 527, 642–3; Catholicism in 678; conversion of 342, 387, 516–17, 697; martyrs 515–16; Metropolitan of 516; Orthodoxy in 533, 537; Reformed Protestantism in 642
- Grand Princes: Jogaila: *see* Poland-Lithuania;
- Kings: Władysław Jagiełło; Olgerd (Algirdas; c. 1296; 1345–77) 515–16; *see also* Poland-Lithuania;
- Ruthenian Orthodoxy; Teutonic Knights
- Little Russia: *see* Ukraine
- liturgy 222, 759, 822, 1013; Anglican 630–32, 649, 840, 844–6; Armenian 187, 239–40; Catholic Apostolic 912; early Church 198–200; Ethiopian 242–3, 433; Greek Orthodox 344, 356–7, 427, 441, 445, 453–4, 458, 462, 464, 466, 476–7, 483–6, 494, 519, 540; Lutheran 645, 742–3, 793; Pentecostal 960, 1012; Russian Orthodox 509, 513–14, 524, 526, 539–41; of St Basil 486; of St James 237, 486; of St John Chrysostom 454, 462, 486; Slavonic 462–4; Syriac 178–9, 182–4, 237; Tridentine 667–8, 973–5; Western Latin/Roman Catholic 350, 353, 356–7, 359, 419, 453, 477, 566, 581, 599–600, 631, 699, 973–5; *see also* Benedictus; *Book of Common Prayer*; Eucharist; funerals; hymns; Kalendars; *Kyrie Eleison*; Magnificat; marriage; Mass; music; Nunc Dimittis; Offices of the Church; ordination; physicality in worship; sacraments; stational worship; *Te Deum*; vernacular liturgy
- Liverpool 1108
- Livingstone, David (1813–73) 883
- Loanda 710
- local preachers, Methodist 131
- Locke, John (1632–1704) 728, 735, 791, 794, 800
- Lodi 577
- Logos theology 19, 103, 129, 142–3, 152–3, 196; *see also* Bible: John; Jesus Christ
- Loire 354, 450
- Lollardy 564, 567–71, 626; *defined* 569
- Lombards 328, 344–5, 348
- London 336–7, 513, 666, 719, 745–6, 748, 751, 791–2, 826, 845, 954; Black Death in 553; Charterhouse 392; Great Fire 778; Mithraeum 1032; St Mary-le-Bow 337, 1045; St Paul's Cathedral 750, 983, 1080; Temple Church 386; *see also* Winnington-Ingram
- London Missionary Society 873, 875–7, 879, 892, 954
- Londonderry: *see* Derry
- Lord's Day: *see* Sunday
- Lord's Prayer 81–2, 89, 1024
- Lord's Supper: *see* Eucharist
- Lorsch Abbey 353
- Los Angeles: Azusa Street 913
- Lot 69
- Louguan Temple 252
- Lourdes, Our Lady of 820, 824, 827, Plate 44
- Louvain: *see* Leuven
- L'Ouverture, Toussaint (1743–1803) 714
- Low Churchmanship; Anglican 930, 1008–9; *see also* Evangelicalism
- Low Countries (Netherlands) 594, 707; Anglo-Saxon mission in 342; and *Devotio Moderna* 566–7; Ottonians and 361; early Protestantism in 920; Reformed Protestantism in 638–40, Plate 17; and Spain 639–40, 732, 778, Plate 17; toleration and tolerance in 601, 640; witchcraft in 687; *see also* Belgium; United Provinces (Northern Netherlands), Spanish Netherlands
- Low Mass: *see* Mass
- Loyola, Iñigo López de: *see* Ignatius Loyola
- Loyola, Martín García de (1549–98) 697, Plate 59
- Lublin, Union of (1569) 533, 643
- Lucian (120–80) 779
- Luciani, Albino: *see* Rome: Popes: John Paul I
- Lucifer 531; *see also* Satan
- Lucretius (c. 98–55 BCE) 779
- Lumen Gentium* (1964) 969, 971
- Luoyang 1040
- Lutetia: *see* Paris
- Luther, Martin (1483–1546) 5, 127, 313, 367, 557, 569, 587, 591, 594, 603, 604–16, 636, 645, 654, 659–61, 684, 739, 749, 770–71, 833, 977; *Life*: background 605; and 95 Theses 604, 1063; *Turmerlebnis* 604–5, 607, 740; at Leipzig Disputation 1063; burns papal bulls 610; at Diet of Worms 611–12, 676; Lenten sermons 619; and Farmers' War 160–61, 205; marriage 616; death 629; *Topics concerning*: and



- Antichrist 562; and Apocrypha 68; and Augustine 606, 703; and Bible 612, 619; and civil commonwealths 621, 637; and divine law 127, 619; and Erasmus 613–14; and Eucharist 610–11, 619–21, 645; ‘*Haustafeln*’ 118; and hymns and music 612–13, 741; and images 619; and indulgences 556, 608–10; and Jews 942; opponents 593; and papacy 574, 579; and paradox 100, 611, 621; and predestination 634; as prophet 610, 614; soteriology 557–8, 584, 606–10, 657, 749, 753, 864, 941, 972; and witchcraft 686; and Zwingli 621–2, 628; *Address to the Christian Nobility* 610; *Babylonian Captivity* 610–11; *Freedom of a Christian* 611; *Slavery of the Will* 614, 634
- Lutheran (Evangelical) Churches 608, 612, 636, 668, 671, 748, 752, 793, 804, 823, 835, 841, 853, 953; in Africa 965; in central Europe 635–6; and Eucharist 619–21, 645; first 615–16; in Germany 615–21, 636–7, 644–7, 738–47, 823, 831, 837–8, 859–60, 863–4, 1003; in Hungary/Transylvania 636, 640–41; in Jerusalem 1081; liturgy 645, 742–3; music 645, 741–3; and Nazis 941–4; in North America/USA 728, 730, 977; ‘Orthodoxy’ in 738; and Pietism 738–47; in Poland-Lithuania 533, 641–2; and resistance 948; in Scandinavia 637, 679, 738; *see also* Confessing Church; Formula of Concord; German Christians; Pietism; Schmalkaldic League
- Lutherstadt-Wittenberg: *see* Wittenberg
- Luzhkov, Iurii (b. 1936) 1003
- L’viv (Lvov) 534
- Lycurgus 28
- Lyons (Lyon) 143, 164, 397; Council of (1274) 410, 477; *see also* Irenaeus; Pothinus
- Maasai 965
- McAlister, Robert E. (1880–1953) 959
- Macarius of Jerusalem (bishop 312–before 335) 193
- Macau 706
- Maccabees 65–6, 70–71, 73, 92, 95, 156; *see also* Hasmonean dynasty; Judas Maccabeus
- McCosh, James (1811–94) 858, 862
- MacCulloch, Nigel John Howard (1903–92) 369, 915; *see also* Chappell
- Macedon and Macedonia 26, 37–8, 468, 470
- Kings: Alexander III (‘the Great’; 356; 336–323 BCE) 38–41, 65, 68, 122, 172, 192; Philip II (382; 359–336 BCE) 37–9
- Macedonianism (*Pneumatomachi*) 219, 222; *see also* Constantinople
- Maciel Degollado, Marcial (1920–2008) 999
- McPherson, Aimee Semple: *see* Kennedy
- McVeigh, Timothy (1968–2001) 906
- Madagascar (Malaghasy) 886–7
- Queen: Ranavalona II (1829; 1868–83) 886
- Maderno, Carlo (1556–1629) 682
- Madruzzo, Cristoforo (1512; Bishop of Trent 1539–78) 664
- Magi 200
- magic 159, 420, 578, 599; *see also* witchcraft
- magisterial Reformation: *see* Reformation
- magisterium* 995
- magistrates 638; *defined* 615; *see also* regents
- Magnificat: *see* Mary
- Magyars (Hungarians) 359; language 348, 641
- Maier, Johann: *see* Eck
- Maintenon, Madame de: *see* d’Aubigné-Scarron
- Maistre, Joseph de (1753–1821) 820–21, 825
- Maiuma (Gaza) 238
- Makarii (1482; Metropolitan of Moscow 1542–63) 529–30
- Malabar Coast 248
- Málaga 940
- Malaghasy: *see* Madagascar
- Malbork: *see* Marienburg
- Mallet, Edmée-François (1713–55) 801, 1098–9
- Malleus Maleficarum* 686
- Malta 502
- Mamluk dynasty 273–5, 278
- Manchuria 896
- Mandela, Nelson (b. 1918) 983–4
- Mandylion* 180–81, 927
- Mani (d. 276/7) and Manichaeism 170–71, 182, 185, 202, 215, 302, 305, 308, 387, 578
- Manila 703–4
- Manning, Henry (1808–92) 826, 842, 860
- Mansfield, Lord: *see* Murray
- Mantova, Benedetto da (d. c. 1550) 663
- Manzikert, battle (1071) 470
- Maori 877–9
- Maqdala, battle (1868) 891

- Mar Thoma Church 248–9, 704; *see also* Dyophysites; India
- Marburg Colloquy 621
- Marbury (Hutchinson), Anne (?1590–1643) 722–3
- Marcia (d. 193) 167, 172
- Marcion of Sinope (c. 110–c. 160) 125–8, 143, 145, 182, 455, 941
- Mari 57
- Marib Dam 245, 255
- Marienburg (Malbork) 387
- Mark Antony (83–30 BCE) 43–4
- Mark the Evangelist 165, 289; *see also* Bible
- Marlborough, Duke of: *see* Churchill
- Marmoutier 312
- Maronite Church 925–6
- Marozia (c. 890–932/7) 360
- Marpingen, Our Lady of 819–20, 1100
- marriage 119, 358, 621, 933; Christian attitudes to 118–19, 159, 281, 314, 371–3, 467, 628, 685, 886, 935, 971–3; clerical 372–3, 393, 437, 534, 616, 668–9, 679, 685–6, 884, 972; companionate 985–7; Jesus Christ on 90–91, 884; mystical marriage 674–5, 745; and Thomas Cranmer 631, 1065; *see also* annulment; asceticism; children; clerical celibacy; divorce; extramarital births; polygamy; primogeniture; sex; youth
- Marseilles (Massalia, Massilia) 27, 315, 411
- Marsiglio of Padua (c. 1275–c. 1342) 559–60, 562
- Martí, José (1853–95) 822
- Martín, Thérèse: *see* Thérèse of Lisieux
- Martin of Tours (316–97) 312–15, 320, 323–5, 328, 330, 334, 346, 437
- Martini, Martino (1614–61) 785
- Martyr, Peter: *see* Vermigli
- martyrdom 300, 432, 657, 978; in Buganda 886; by Byzantine Emperor 345, 447; and gnostics 125, 161; in Japan 186, 708–9; in Korea 899–902; in Latin America 996; in Lithuania 515–16; in New France 714; in Ottoman Empire 499; in Poland 1008; of Protestants 632, 653, 669, 886; in Reformation Ch. 17; in Roman Empire 133, 150, 156–7, 159–65, 199, 201, 206, 270, 291, 293, 298, 473, 680–81, 826, Plate 2; in Russia 508–9; in Sassanian Empire 186, 206–7; *see also* burning at the stake; persecution; Stephen
- Marx, Karl (1818–83) and Marxism 375, 526, 816, 833, 839, 861, 863–4, 975–6, 978
- Mary, Blessed Virgin (Our Lady; *fl. c. 30*) 393–5, 494, 828, 915; and allegory 597; Annunciation 80–81; in art 432, 712, 769, 979, Plates 25, 30; Assumption 394, 811, 825, 952; and Circumcision 555; and Cistercians 393; and Constantinople 435, 507–8; devotion to 183, 225, 264, 282–3, 418–19, 454, 530, 572, 600, 661, 713; Dormition 507–8; genealogy 80; *hyperdulia* 451; images 394–5, 661; Immaculate Conception 393–5, 823–4, 1080; in Islam 257, 259; items of clothing 380, 507–8; Magnificat 66, 195, 296; *Mediatrix* 971; merits 556; missing from *Messiah* 1077; in modern Europe 819–20, 823–4; Mother of the Church 971; Mother of God 393, 416–18, 769; perpetual virginity and Virgin Birth of Jesus 81, 107, 152, 183, 314, 393, 597; and Protestants 597, 619, 1077; Second Eve 144; sufferings ('Our Lady of Pity') 418–19, 484–5, 583; *see also* Anna; Fátima; Guadalupe; Kazan; Marpingen; Méugorje; Monserrat; rosary; *Theotokos*; Walsingham
- Mary of Cleopas (*fl. c. 30*) 116, 179
- Mary Magdalene (*fl. c. 30*) 116–17, 179, 366, 673
- Mary mother of James and John (*fl. c. 30*) 116, 179
- Maryland 729–30, 909
- Mass 5, 405, 566, 600, 672, 700, 901, 935, 952, 1000; attacks on 568–9, 610–11, 619–20, 996; *defined* 356; devotion around 406, 414–16, 484, 554, 656, 663, 669, 681, 700; elevation of the Host 406, 645, 649; evolution in Western Latin Church 356–7, 432; first communion 932; High Mass 365, 682–3, 797; Jews and 554–5; Low Mass 356; in Lutheranism 645, 743; and Purgatory 555; Requiem Mass 357, 946; Tridentine 356, 974–5; *see also Corpus Christi*; Eucharist; Jesus Christ: Holy Blood; monstrances;

- reservation; sacrament houses; *sursum corda*; tabernacles; transubstantiation; utraquism
- Massachusetts 718–27, 764–5, 792, 909, 977
- Massalia, Massilia: *see* Marseilles
- Mastai-Ferretti, Giovanni: *see* Rome: Popes: Pius IX
- ‘Masters of Suspicion’ 864
- masturbation 30
- Mather, Cotton (1663–1728) 793
- Matthias, Apostle 89
- Mattingly, Garrett (1900–1962) 690
- Maurice, Frederick Denison (1805–72) 1012
- Maurists: *see* Benedictines
- Maurras, Charles (1868–1952) 936
- Maximum illud* (1919) 933
- Maximus the Confessor (c. 580–662) 438–42, 447, 454, 464, 488, 1052
- Mazzolini, Silvestro (Prierias) (1456–1527) 609
- Mayas 700, 1010–11
- maypoles 652, 653
- Mecca (Makkah) 139, 255–8, 263, 824, 880
- Medellín Conference (1968) 976
- Medici, Giovanni de’; Giovanni Angelo de’; Giulio de’: *see* Rome: Popes
- medicine and doctors 266, 420, 578, 740, 771, 775, 795, 906, 954, 963
- medievalism 844–6
- Medina (Yathrib) 256, 258
- Mediterranean Sea 45–6, 72, 79, 98, 105–6, 109, 113–15, 128, 136, 140–41, 164–5, 168, 176–7, 212, 271, 301, 344, 386–7, 584, 711; pre-Christian religion 170
- Medjugorje, Our Lady of 820
- Megiddo (Armageddon) 48–9, 56
- Melanchthon (Schwarzerd), Philipp (1497–1560) 621, 655, 776, 1063–4; and Eucharist 645; and soteriology 614, 634, 904
- Melchites 233, 1037
- Melchizedek 54, 1022
- Melitius of Lycopolis (d. after 325) and Melitian schism 201, 211–12
- Memphis, Tennessee 978
- men 101, 468, 552, 775, 791–4, 818, 820, 822, 829–30, 898, 905, 959, 990, 1010; *see also* alcohol; heterosexuality; homosexuality; misogyny; patriarchy; warfare; women
- Men, Aleksandr (1935–90) 1003
- Menas (285–c. 309) 259
- Mendel, Gregor (1822–84) 857
- Menderes, Adnan (1899–1961) 925
- mendicants: *see* friars
- Menezes da Silva, Amadeus (1420–82) 593
- Mennonites 792, 919–20; *see also* Simons
- Menologion* 467
- Menorca 762
- Mercia 336  
Kings: Burgred (d. c. 874) 345; Coenred (d. c. 709) 345
- Merici, Angela (1474–1539) 657–8
- Mesopotamia (Iraq) 53, 176–7, 181, 264, 299, 924
- Mesrop Maštoc’ 187
- Messalianism 205
- Messiah (‘Anointed One’) 5, 20, 73; *see also* Jesus Christ as Messiah
- metaphysics 33
- Methodism 10, 140, 795, 845, 891, 898, 911, 953, 958; in Africa 882, 884, 887, 889; in China 1007; as ‘Connexion’ 752–3; early years 570, 749–55, 760; fissiparousness 753, 898; in Germany 944; in Great Britain 828, 838–9, 845, 884; in India 957; ministry 131; in Pacific region 877–9; in Scotland 752; in Tonga 878–9; in United States (Methodist Episcopal Churches) 752, 756, 760–61, 763, 843, 903–4, 909, 911, 976–7; worldwide mission 873, 875; *see also* Holiness Movement; Wesley
- Methuselah 68
- metrical (Geneva) psalms 638, 720, 758, 789, 974
- metropolitan bishops 196–7, 222–3
- Metternich, Klemenz Wendel, Prince von (1773–1859) 848
- Metz 347, 353; *see also* Chrodegang
- Mexico (New Spain) 381, 693–6, 698–704, 819, 933–5, 975, 999
- Mexico City (Tenochtitlán) 698, 702; University 709–10
- Meyendorff, John (1926–92) 850, 1004
- Miaphysite (Monophysite) Christianity 3, 5, 14, 227–8, Chs. 7–8, 322, 340, 344, 428, 439, 441, 467, 471–2, 842, 889–90, 920–21, 1037; *see also* Coptic Church; Ethiopia; Monophysite Controversy; Syriac Orthodox Church; Theopaschism; Three Chapters
- Micah 58
- Michelangelo Buonarroti (1475–1564) 581, 659, 682, 867
- middle class 814–15
- Middle Colonies 728–9, Map 22 (726–7), 757

- Middle East Map 5 (177), 330, 828, 860, 992-3; *see also* Arabia; Holy Land; Iraq; Israel; Judaea; Lebanon; Mesopotamia; Palestine; Parthian Empire; Persia; Sassanian Empire; Syria
- Mikulov: *see* Nikolsburg
- Milan (Mediolanum) 290, 299-300, 302-3, 344, 681, 937; Declaration of (313) 189-90, 220; *see also* Ambrose; Borromeo; Rome; Popes: Paul VI
- military orders 386-7; *see also* Hospitallers; Templars; Teutonic Knights
- military saints 325, 385; *see also* George; Martin of Tours; Pachomius; Sergius and Bacchus
- military service: *see* army
- Mill, John (1644/5-1707) 782
- millenarianism 157, 196, 397, 759, 906, 911, 992; *defined* 144; *see also* apocalypticism; Brethren of the Free Spirit; Last Days; post-millennialism; premillennialism
- millennium, first 365, 523
- Miller, William (1782-1849) and Millerites 140, 905-6, 992; *see also* Seventh-Day Adventism
- millet* 262, 497-8; *see also* Pact of Umar
- Milvian Bridge, battle (312) 187, 189, 191-2
- minarets 208, 258, 263, 381, 496-7
- ministry 128-37, 221, 397, 657, 670; choice of ministers 844; criticism of 570; eunuchs and 214; itinerant 131-2, 134, 750; 'padre' 930; Protestant 670, 681, 721, 731, 762-3; of women 829, 983, 989-90; *see also* anticlericalism; apostolic succession; congregationalism; episcopacy; Independency; lay activism; local preachers; marriage, clerical; ordination; presbyterianism; priesthood
- Minjung theology 978-9
- miracles 90, 273, 312-13, 515, 709, 780, 882, 997; *see also* healing; Jesus Christ
- Mirfield Fathers: *see* Community of the Resurrection
- misogyny 361, 468; *see also* Anglo-Catholicism; Eve; clericalism
- mission: Anglican 843, 845, 873-4; Anglo-Saxon 338-45, 359, 364; Arian 221, 329-30; Byzantine 457-65, 504-10; Celtic 333-4, 359; Counter-Reformation 688, Ch. 19, 724; Dyophysite Chs. 7-8, 330; early Church Ch. 4; Jesuit in Europe 683, 688; Miaphysite Chs. 7-8, 330; Moravian 746-7; North American Protestant 724-6, 977; Protestant 276-7, 716, 830, 857, 861, 865, Ch. 23, 953, 966; relationship with British Empire 888, 892-4, 980; Roman Catholic 668, Ch. 19, 716, 724, 932-3, 966; Western Latin (medieval) 272-7, 329-45; 458-64, 593, 697-8; *see also* conversion; Edinburgh Conference; revivals; Society for the Propagation of the Gospel; three-self principle
- Missions Etrangères de Paris 707, 715, 901
- Mit brennender Sorge* (1937) 938, 947
- Mithras and Mithraism 46, 168-9, 217, 1032
- mitres 299, 358
- Modalism 146, 959-60; *see also* Monarchianism
- Modena: *see* England: Queens: Mary of Modena; Morone
- Modernism, Catholic 862, 936, 952, 968
- Moghul Empire: *see* Mughal Empire
- Mohács, battle (1526) 625
- Mohammed: *see* Muhammad
- Mohyla (Mogila, Movilă), Peter (1596-1647) 535-7
- Mokone, Mangena Maake (1851-1931) 891
- Moldavia 535
- Monarchians 136, 145-7, 190, 215, 290; *see also* adoptionism; modalism
- monarchy: absolutism 820, 848, 886, 931; and Christianity 73, 941; divine 39, 45-6; divine right (*jure divino*) 733, 735, 835; Israelite 877-8; *see also* Christ the King; Enlightenment: enlightened despotism; Holy Roman Empire; papacy
- moneylending: *see* usury
- Möngke, Great Khan (c. 1208; 1251-9) 272-3
- Mongols 270, 273, 278, 513, 552, 951; and Christianity 253, 269-75, 476; and Islam 270, 273, 278, 284; *see also* China: Yuan dynasty; Genghis Khan; Il-Khans; Kerait Khans; Kipchak Khans; Kublai Khan; Möngke; Önggüds; Tatars; Timur; Uyghurs
- Monica (331-87) 302-3, 489, 1014

- monks (regular clergy),  
 monasteries and  
 monasticism 88, 231–2,  
 342, 378, 738, 744,  
 805, 976; Anglican 752,  
 982; Anglo-Saxon 358,  
 363–5, 503; and  
 Augustine 303;  
 beginnings in the West  
 312–18, 328–9;  
 Buddhist 898;  
 Carolingian 353–60,  
 378; in China 252–4;  
 Cluniacs first 'Order'  
 366; Coptic 278, 1006;  
 dissolutions and  
 denigration 364, 447,  
 498, 527, 562, 572,  
 600, 628, 642–3, 685,  
 738, 796, 805–6, 809,  
 811, 821; early  
 medieval Ireland  
 331–3, 359; Eastern  
 318, 391; Ethiopian  
 242–3, 279–83; forced  
 enclaustration 346; in  
 France 797; Greek  
 Orthodox 237, 431,  
 433, 436–42, 445–7,  
 453, 468–9, 474,  
 487–91; and Islam  
 263–4; itinerant holy  
 men (gyrovagues)  
 317–18, 445; Jovinian  
 opposes 314; literature  
 and scholarship 209,  
 295–6; Manichaean  
 171; medieval Western  
 Church 363–71,  
 389–94, 402, 484, 587,  
 608; in modern Europe  
 818–19; monastic  
 cathedrals 364, Plate  
 14; monastic rules 209;  
 origins 182, 200–210;  
 Orthodox 209–10,  
 1006; political action  
 210, 220, 453; regular  
 clergy *defined* 359;  
 Russian Orthodox 511,  
 520–23, 525–7, 529,  
 531, 543; in Syria 186,  
 206–9, 237; *see also*  
 Augustinian Eremites;  
 Basil of Caesarea;  
 Benedictines;  
 Cistercians; Cluniacs;  
 Community of the  
 Resurrection; friars;  
 Jeronimites; Non-  
 Possessors; Possessors;  
 Premonstratensians;  
 Redemptorists; Stoudite  
 Rule  
 Monoenergism: *see*  
 Monothelete  
 Controversy  
 Monophysite Christianity:  
*see* Miaphysite  
 Christianity  
 Monophysite Controversy  
 222–8  
 Monothelete Controversy  
 344–5, 441–2, 926  
 Monserrat 661  
 monstrances 572, 700  
 Montanists 136, 145, 153,  
 162, 190  
 Montanus (c. 165) 138–9  
 Monte, Giovanni Maria  
 Ciocchi del: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: Julius III  
 Monte Cassino 317, 354,  
 360, 471  
 Montenegro 1005  
 Montesquieu: *see* Secondat  
 Montgomery, Alabama 977  
 Montini, Giovanni Battista:  
*see* Rome: Popes:  
 Paul VI  
 Moody, Dwight L.  
 (1837–99) 863, 954  
 Moon, Sun Myung 10  
 Moors: *see* Islam in Spain  
 Moral Majority 991  
 morality, public 782, 796  
 Moravia 460, 573, 642,  
 744; *see also* Great  
 Moravia  
 Moravian Brethren Church  
 (*Unitas Fratrum*) 496,  
 543, 700, 744–50, 754,  
 757, 760, 832, 873,  
 875, 910, Plate 62  
 More, Hannah (1745–1833)  
 754  
 More, Henry (1614–87)  
 121  
 More, Thomas (1478–1535)  
 594  
 Morelia 934  
 Morgan, William  
 (?1540–1604) 7  
*moriscos* 585, 588, 590, 698  
 Mormons (Church of Jesus  
 Christ of Latter-Day  
 Saints) 10, 878, 906–8;  
*see also* Smith; Young,  
 Brigham  
 Morocco 689, 939; ruler:  
 Ahmad al-Mansur  
 (1549–1603) 717  
 Morone, Giovanni (1509;  
 Bishop of Modena  
 1529–80) 663  
 Moroni 906–7  
 Morris, Jan (b. 1926) 78  
 mosaics 10, 263, 309, 321,  
 324, 429–30, 432,  
 444, 446, 450,  
 Plate 27  
 Moscow 513–14, 520–22,  
 525, 537, 540–41, 918,  
 951, 957, 1002–3;  
 Kremlin 524, 918;  
 Metropolitanians 516–17,  
 534; Patriarchate  
 531–2, 538, 542, 950,  
 1000–1003, 1010;  
 St Basil's Cathedral  
 (Intercession Cathedral)  
 528–31, 1058; *see also*  
 Adrian; Aleksei II;  
 Cyprian; Filaret; Iona;  
 Makarii; Muscovy;  
 Nikon; Photios;  
 Tikhon; Zosima  
 Moses 6, 24, 28, 52–5,  
 60–61, 69, 79, 81, 257,  
 264, 273, 353, 454,  
 580–81, 627, 761, 783,  
 785, 978; *see also*  
 Pentateuch; Sinai; Ten  
 Commandments  
 mosques 208, 258–61, 263,  
 431, 496–7, 585, 698;  
*see also* minarets  
 Mosquito Coast 871–2  
 Mostar 820  
 mother-goddess 225; *see*  
*also* Mary  
 Mothers' Union 886  
 Mount Athos: *see* Athos  
*Mountain Wreath, The*  
 1004–5  
 Mowll, Howard (1890;  
 Archbishop of Sydney  
 1933–58) 1008  
*mudéjars*: *see* Islam in Spain  
 Mugabe, Robert (b. 1924)  
 964

- Mughal (Moghul) Empire  
704, 737, 785, 880, 893  
Emperor: Bahadur Shah  
Zafar II (1775;  
1838–62) 893
- Muhammad (Mohammed)  
195, 245, 247, 255–61,  
263, 763, 783' *see also*  
Qur'an
- Mühlhausen 743
- Müller, Ludwig  
(1883–1945) 942, 944
- multi-faith societies 4
- Münster 624, 809, 920
- Müntzer, Thomas  
(c. 1489–1525) 623
- Murray, William, 1st Earl of  
Mansfield (1705–93)  
869–70
- Muscovy 484, 513–41, Map  
16 (532); and Byzantine  
Empire 523, 531; and  
Oecumenical Patriarch  
518, 538; and Poland-  
Lithuania 532–3,  
537–8; and reunion of  
Churches 493, 518; and  
Tatars 513–14, 523,  
529–30
- Grand Princes: Dmitri  
Donskoi (1350;  
1359–89) 515, 517,  
523; Ivan I Kalita  
(1288; 1328–40) 515;  
Ivan III ('the Great';  
1440; 1462–1505)  
522–4, 527; Semen  
(1316; 1340–53) 515;  
Vasilii I (1371;  
1389–1425) 515, 518;  
Vasilii II (1415;  
1425–62) 518, 1058;  
Vasilii III (1479;  
1505–33) 524–5, 528,  
531  
*see also* Russia: Tsars
- museums 740, 796, 938
- music, liturgical and sacred  
142, 159, 486,  
1014–15; African 1086;  
Anglican 632, 649, 974,  
1009, 1014; banned in  
Zürich 620; Eastern  
Christianity 356, 433,  
453–5; Ethiopian 242;  
Lutheran 645, 741–3;  
Moravian 744–5;
- Orthodox 519;  
Protestant 620,  
1011–12; Roman  
Catholic 797, 946,  
974–5; Russian  
Orthodox 526; Syriac  
182; Western European  
788–9; Western Latin  
356–7, 420, 454, 605,  
681–3, 700, 789; *see*  
*also* Bach; brass bands;  
Byrd; cantatas; drums;  
Dufay; Duruflé;  
Dvořák; Elgar; fuguing  
hymn tunes; gourd  
rattles; guitars; Handel;  
hymns; metrical psalms;  
Negro Spirituals; opera;  
organs; plainsong;  
Rimsky-Korsakov;  
songs; tambourines;  
Tippett; trombones;  
Vaughan Williams
- Muslims, first datable use of  
word 260; *see also* Islam
- Mussolini, Benito  
(1883–1945) 44, 682,  
936–8, 940
- Mvemba Nzinga: *see* Kongo:  
King: Affonso I
- Mycenae 20, 24, 52
- Mynster, Jakob (1775;  
Bishop of Copenhagen  
1835–54) 834
- mystery cults 46, 166
- mystery plays: *see* drama
- mystics, mysticism and  
contemplation 209–10,  
581–2, 738, 804, 819,  
1015; and Dyophysites  
249–50; and John  
Cassian 315–16; and  
Counter-Reformation  
590, 673–5; and Islam  
590, 778; and Judaism  
590, 778; and Latin  
Western Church  
420–23, 566, 588, 593,  
599; and Orthodoxy  
413, 436–42, 455; *see*  
*also* apophatic  
Christianity; kenotic  
Christianity
- mythographers 35
- Nadal, Jerónimo (1507–80)  
667
- Nafpaktos: *see* Lepanto
- Nag Hammadi 121–2, 125,  
203
- Nahor 54
- Náhuatl language 701–2
- Najrān 244
- Nanjing 897; Treaty of  
(1842) 896, 898
- Nantes 808; Edict of (1598)  
677; Revocation of  
Edict 688, 732, 781–2,  
784, 797
- Naples 656–8
- Natal 883
- National Association of  
Evangelicals 961
- National Secular Society 862
- nationalism 790, 814, 1079
- Native Americans 724–5,  
730–31, 737, 905–7;  
*see also* Aztecs; First  
Nation Canadians;  
Indios; Inkas; Mayas
- natural law: *see* law
- natural philosophy 772–6;  
*see also* science
- navies 755, 872–3, 885
- Nazareth 19, 78–9, 108
- Nazi Party (NSDAP) and  
Nazis 233, 497,  
937–50, 984, 997,  
1001, 1016, 1027,  
1080; *see also* Hitler
- Ne Vunda, Emanuele  
(d. 1608) Plate 16
- Negro Spirituals 761, 1014;  
*see also* African-  
American Christianity
- Nemi, lake 576
- Neoplatonism 169–70,  
175, 217, 220–21, 302,  
308, 322, 439, 771,  
775
- Nestorian Christianity: *see*  
Church of the East;  
Dyophysite Christianity;  
Syriac Christianity
- Nestorian script 178, 251;  
*see also* Syriac language
- Nestorius: *see*  
Constantinople
- Netherlands, Kingdom of  
the 823, 839, 986–7;  
*see also* Belgium; Low  
Countries; Spanish  
Netherlands; United  
Provinces

- New Age spirituality 411, 862
- New Amsterdam: *see* New York
- New Brunswick, NJ 757
- New Christians (*conversos*) 585–8, 591–2, 655, 659, 673, 705, 777
- New England 718–31, Map 22 (726–7), 755–6, 758–60, 763–5, 875, 904, 908–9
- New Hampshire 1009
- New Jersey 757
- ‘New Learning’ not humanism 574; *see also* Protestantism
- New Netherlands: *see* New York
- New Prophecy: *see* Montanism
- New Rome 192; *see also* Constantinople
- New Spain: *see* Central America; Mexico
- New Testament: *see* Bible: New Testament
- New World: *see* Central America; North America; South America
- New York (New Amsterdam) 729, 731, 843, 994; State 906; *see also* Hobart
- New Zealand (Aotearoa) 843, 877–8, 989–90
- Newburyport, MA 753
- Newman, John Henry (1801–90) 840–42, 997, 1014, 1036, 1081–2, 1095
- Newton, Isaac (1642–1727) 774, 786, 791, 800, 803, 855–6, 861
- Newton, John (1725–1807) 866–7
- Niagara-on-the-Lake 863, 912
- Nicaea 214, 476, 479–82; 1st Council of (325) 193, 200, 214–16, 219, 237, 310, 428, 624, 683, 1035–6; 2nd Council of (787) 445, 449, 451, 457; *see also* Eustratios
- Nicene (Niceno-Constantinopolitan) Creed 143, 146, 219, 298, 310–11, 489; *see also* filioque clause
- Nicholas of Cusa (Nikolaus von Kues; 1401–64) 579
- Nicholas Gallicus (Carmelite Prior-General 1265–71) 409
- Nicholson, William (1876–1959) 929
- Nicomedia 214, 290; *see also* Eusebius
- Nicopolis (Nikipol) 492
- Nicosia 381
- Niebuhr, Reinhold (1892–1971) 977
- Niemöller, Martin (1892–1984) and William (1898–1983) 943–4
- Nietzsche, Friedrich (1844–1900) 686, 863–4
- Nigeria 713, 884–6, 892, 1085
- Nikolsburg (Mikulov) 623, 641
- Nikon (1605; Patriarch of Moscow 1652–8) 539–40, 542–3
- Nikon (b. 1960; Bishop of Ekaterinburg 1993–2008) 1003
- Nile, river 38, 203, 209, 712
- Nine Saints of Ethiopia 243
- Nineveh 61–2, 249; *see also* Isaac
- Ninian (c. 400) 313–14, 330, 342, 1043
- Nisibis (Nusaybin) 246, 266
- Njegoš, Vladika Peter Petrović (Archbishop of Montenegro 1813–51) 1004–5
- Noah and Flood 665, 786, 801, 856, 867–8, 1084
- Nobatia (Nubia) 236
- Nobili, Robert de (1577–1656) 705, 746
- Nogara, Bernardino (1870–1958) 937
- nomina sacra* 158, Plate 1
- nominalism 559, 564–5, 567, 606
- non-Chalcedonian Churches 190, 227–8, Chs. 7–8, 289, 580, 813, 952, 1005–6; *see also* Dyophysites; Miaphysites
- Non-Jurors 749, 840–42; *defined* 734
- Non-Possessors 525–7
- Nongqawuse (c. 1845–98) 897
- Normans 382; and England 339, 364, 378, 382–3; and France 382; and Rus’ 382; and Sicily 382–3
- Norsemen (Danes, Vikings) 503–4; *see also* Rus’; Varangians
- North Africa 167, 196, 319; Byzantine Empire and 320, 434; Church in 137–8, 161, 164, 174–5, 211–12, 277–8, 290, 294, 303–12, 327, 341; Islam in 719; *see also* Augustine of Hippo; Coptic Church; Donatus; Morocco; Tertullian
- North America 131, 920; Church of England in 718, 722, 729–31, 759–60; English (British) colonies in 650, 716–31, Map 22 (726–7), 736–7, 754–63, 871–2; French colonies in 716–17; Moravians in 746–7; Reformed Protestantism in 756–60; witchcraft in 755–6; *see also* Canada; ‘Great Awakenings’; New France; United States of America
- North Sea 639, 736, 788
- Northampton, MA 758
- Northern Ireland 928–9; *see also* Ulster
- Northern Netherlands: *see* United Provinces of the Netherlands
- Northumbria 258, 340, 353, 358
- Norway 368, 986–7

- Norwich 719  
*Nostra aetate* (1965) 970  
 Novatian (c. 200–258) and Novatianism 174–5, 201  
 Novgorod (Gorodishche; Holmgardr) 504, 511–14, 519, 522–4, 530; *see also* Prokopovich  
 Nubia, Christianity in 240, 251, 277; *see also* Nobatia  
 nudity 23, 149, 421, 653, 712, 762, 801  
 Nunc Dimittis 66  
 nuns 118, 195, 204, 358, 420–21, 503, 673–5; in modern Europe 818–19, 824, 828, 850, 940, 969, 996, 1002; nunneries dissolved 738, 798, 821; *see also* Benedictines; Bridgettines; Carmelites; Cistercians; Jansenists; Poor Clares; Ursulines  
 Nuremberg (Nürnberg) 616, 630, 944; Nuremberg Chronicle Plate 12  
 Nzinga, Mvemba: *see* Kongo: King  
 oaths 332, 620, 734; Christian refusal of 161, 573, 623; *see also* Non-Jurors  
 obedience, Christian 162, 318, 610, 615  
 Observants: *see* Franciscan Order  
 Oceania: *see* Pacific Ocean  
 Ochino (Tommasini), Bernardino (1487–1564) 658, 662–3  
 Ockham, William of (c. 1285–1349) 559, 562, 564–5  
 Octavianus: *see* Rome: Popes: John XII  
*Odes of Solomon* 182  
 Odilo, Abbot of Cluny (c. 962; 994–1048/9) 365, 371  
 Odysseus 20  
 Oecolampadius, Johannes (Johann Hussgen, 1482–1531) 1084  
 Oecumenical Councils 215, 1092; *see also* Councils  
 Oecumenical Patriarchs: *see* Constantinople  
 Offaly 670–71  
 Offices of the Church: *see* evensong  
 Ohio 907  
 Ohrid 463  
 Oklahoma 961; Oklahoma City 906  
 Old Believers: *see* Russian Orthodoxy  
 Old Norse 232  
 Old Prussian Union 836  
 Old Testament: *see* Bible: Old Testament; Tanakh  
 Oldham, Joseph Houldsworth (1864–1969) 954–6, 959, 980  
 Olney 866  
 Olon Sume 273  
 Olympic Games 22, 34, 220  
 Onesimus (c. 50) 115  
 Önggüds 271  
 Onysyfor (Metropolitan of Kiev 1583–8) 534  
 opera 743, 789  
 Opium Wars and opium trade 896, 899  
*Oprichniki* 530–31  
 oratorios 789  
 oratory 580  
 Oratory movement 656–7, 789; Oratory of Divine Love 656–7  
 Order of Apostles 410  
 Order of Ethiopia 891  
 Orders of monks, Cluniac origin 366; *see also* monks  
 ordination 150, 184, 242, 282, 463, 469, 573, 635, 668, 752, 912; of women 989, 1010, 1015  
 organs (pipe organs) 10, 486, 722, 743, 788–9, 797, 864, 915, 944, Plate 35  
 orientation of churches 198  
 Origen (c. 185–c. 254) 147, 149–54, 170, 172, 181, 223, 576; and allegory 69, 151–3, 440, 596–7; and Arius 213, 215; and Augustine of Hippo 150, 315–16, 601–2; and Celsus 165–6; Evagrius Ponticus and 209–10, 315–17, 332, 370, 439, 1039; ‘Origenism’ 150, 209, 429; and purgatory 370; subordinationism 152–3, 213, 219; and Ten Commandments 444; and universalism 153–4, 210, 250, 477  
 original sin 250, 303, 306–9, 783, 794–5, 1016; *see also* Augustine of Hippo; Pelagius; traducianism  
 Orosius, Paulus (c. 385–420) 305, 503  
 Orthodox Christianity 196–7, 216, 227–8, 289, 386, Chs. 13–15, 576, 578, 580, 584, 813, 841, 914, 920, 951–2, 1005–7; and Bible 581; character 207, 464, 509, 546, 850; *defined* 4; and ecumenism 955–7; and emperors 323; and Enlightenment 852, 1006; Greek Orthodoxy Chs. 13–14, 506–10, 524, 847; liturgy 136, 519, 534; and State Communism 950; and Western Latin Church 393, 462–4, 596, 668, 971; *see also* Bulgaria; Constantinople; Ethnophyletism; Exarchate; Great Schism; Greece; Greek Catholics; Hesychasm; Muscovy; mysticism; Patriarchs; Romania; Rus’; Russian Orthodoxy; Ruthenian Orthodoxy; Serbia  
 Osiander, Andreas (1496/8–1552) 804  
 Ositelu, Josiah Olulowo (1902–60) 964  
 Oslo 552



- Osma 401  
 Osrhoene (Osroene)  
 179–81, 187; *see also*  
 Edessa  
 Ossius: *see* Hosius  
 Ostia 489, 1014  
 Ostrogoths 320–22, 326  
 King: Theoderic (454;  
 471–526) 320–22,  
 324  
 Ostroz'kyi, Prince  
 Konstantyn  
 (1526–1608) 534–5  
 Oswald of Worcester  
 (Archbishop of York  
 972–92) 364  
 Oswy, King of Bernicia  
 (c. 612; 642–70) 343  
 Ottaviani, Alfredo  
 (1890–1979) 968–70  
 Ottoman Empire 4, 275–7,  
 385, 483, 388, 428,  
 456, 491–502, 584,  
 693, 880, 1004–5; in  
 Balkans 479, 584;  
 capture of  
 Constantinople 473;  
 and Christians 490,  
 495–502, 532, 1006;  
 decline 546–7, 715,  
 846–7, 852–5, 880,  
 890; defeat at Lepanto  
 501–2, 639; fall 916,  
 924, Map 26 (926),  
 957; in Hungary/  
 Transylvania 625,  
 638–41, 646; massacres  
 of Christians 277, 852,  
 854–5, 923–4; origins  
 483  
 Sultans: Abdul Hamid II  
 (1842; 1876–1909;  
 1918) 854; Ahmed I  
 Bakhti (1590; 1603–17)  
 496; Mehmet II (1432;  
 1451–81) 493–6, 498;  
 Mehmet V (1861;  
 1918–22; 1926) 920;  
 Selim II (1524;  
 1566–74) 498;  
 Suleyman 'the  
 Magnificent' (1494;  
 1520–66) 498  
*see also* Turks  
 Ouderkerk aan de Amstel  
 1053  
 Ouranos (Uranus) 32  
 Ovid (Publius Ovidius Naso;  
 43 BCE–17/18 CE) 364  
 Owen, Robert (1771–1858)  
 815  
 Oxford 456, 830, 839;  
 University 12, 142, 196,  
 501, 567, 569, 599,  
 650, 720, 749, 793,  
 840–41, 858, 1004,  
 1009, 1100; *see also*  
 Bagot  
 Oxford Movement  
 (Tractarianism) 836–7,  
 840–42  
 Pacelli, Eugenio: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: Pius XII  
 Pachomius (292–348)  
 203–5, 233, 312, 328  
 Pacific Ocean and region  
 703–4, 857, 873–4,  
 903; missions in 875–9,  
 881, 892, 954; *see also*  
 Fiji; Hawaii; New  
 Zealand; Samoa; Tahiti;  
 Tonga  
 pacifism 573, 600, 602, 616,  
 623, 628, 642, 724,  
 906, 920; *see also*  
 Friends  
 Pact (*dhimma*) of Umar 26  
*Padroado* 690, 696, 703,  
 711  
 Padua 418, 500, Plate 25  
 paedophilia 998–9  
 paganism 156  
 Paisley, Ian (b. 1926) 929  
 Palaeologos, Jacob (d. 1585)  
 783  
 Palaeologus, Theodore  
 (d. 1636) 1076  
 Palamas, Gregory  
 (1296–1359) 487–91  
 Palatinate 646; *defined*  
 1066  
 Electors Palatine:  
 Friedrich III (1515,  
 1559–76) 637, 645;  
 Friedrich V (1596,  
 1610–32) 647, 732,  
 736, 773  
*see also* Heidelberg  
 Catechism  
 Palestine 177, 263–4;  
 ancient 41, 47–8, 62,  
 66, 72–3, Map 3 (84),  
 96, 98, 105–11, 113,  
 121, 193–4, 223;  
 medieval 446, 471, 474;  
 modern 837, 992–3;  
 monasticism in 206,  
 238, 294–5, 409,  
 453–4; *see also* Holy  
 Land; Israel  
 Paley, William (1743–1805)  
 856–7  
 Palladius (c. 400) 330  
 Pallas Athene 24  
*pallium* 339, 348  
 Palmer, Edwin (1869–1954)  
 957–8  
 Palmer, Martin (b. 1950)  
 1039  
 Palmer, Phoebe (1807–74)  
 911  
 Pamblekis, Christodoulos  
 (1733–93) 852  
 Pammachius (d. c. 409) 292  
 Panacea Society 1100; *see*  
*also* Southcott  
 Pantaenus (d. c. 190) 147  
 Pantelón, Jacques: *see*  
 Rome: Popes: Urban IV  
 pantheon, Greek and Roman  
 31–2, 44–5  
 papacy 3–4, 111, 134–7,  
 145, 233, Chs. 9–11,  
 450, 493, 551–64, 598,  
 619, 654, 798, 1010;  
 allegorically Jerusalem  
 582; as Antichrist 175;  
 and Byzantine Empire  
 225–7, 234–5, 322,  
 326–7, 344, 351–2,  
 451–2, 458–60, 462–4;  
 cathedral, St John  
 Lateran (formerly  
 Christ Church) 197,  
 291, 293; centralization  
 (modern) 811–12,  
 817–27; claims to  
 primacy 226, 234, 247,  
 267, 290–91, 320,  
 322–9, 344, 348, 351,  
 362, 371, 458, 471,  
 573–4, 583, 668, 682,  
 808, 840; claims to  
 universal dominion  
 375–6, 551, 563, 568,  
 688; and Cluny 365;  
 criticism of 611–12;  
*defined* 289; elections  
 376, 818, 1079; and  
 England 180, 338–41;

- papacy – *cont.*  
 and episcopal authority 668; and Franciscans 410–11, 420, 422, 558–9; Guelphs 575; and Holy Roman Empire 349–52, 373–6, 575; and Iconoclastic Controversy 350, 446; and Imperialists 558–60; Infallibility (1870) 824–5, 837, 854–5, 952, 970–71; Investiture Controversy 375–6, 552; in modern world 931–41, 966, 967–73; obedience to 610, 657, 804; Papal Schism 388; and Portugual 690–91; Servant of the Servants of God 328; and slavery 711, 873; and Spain 586–8, 690–91, 693; as successors of Peter 135, 165, 175, 223, 326, 329, 375, 427; Vicars of Christ 375, 556; *see also* Acasian Schism; Babylonian Captivity; bulls; Catholic Reformation; Catholicism; Curia; *Dictatus Papae*; Donation of Constantine; Gallicanism; Great Schism; Gregorian Reform; Investiture Controversy; legates; Papal Schism; Roman Catholicism; Rome; Popes; *Syllabus of Errors*; ultramontanism; Western Latin Church
- papal infallibility 326, 824–5
- Papal Schism (1378) 491–2, 516, 560
- Papal States 348, 350, 562, 564, 811–12, 821–7, 855, 931
- paper 266, 1040
- papists: *see* Roman Catholics
- papyrus 266
- parables: *see* Jesus
- Paracelsus (Philippus Aureolus Theophrastus von Hohenheim; 1493–1541) and Paracelsianism 771–3
- Paravas (Bharathas) 704
- parchment 266, 318
- Parentucelli, Tommaso: *see* Rome: Popes: Nicholas V
- Parham, Charles (1873–1929) 913
- Paris (Lutetia) 325, 347, 410, 554, 676, 799, 811, 819, 847, 852, 856, 862; Bastille 800; Catholicism in 798; Notre Dame 809–10; Pantheon (Ste Geneviève) 325; Peace of (1763) 737; Sainte-Chapelle 475, 554, 1014; St-Germain-des-Prés 346; Sorbonne 398, 535, 663, 798; University 398, 404, 412, 660–61, 801; *see also* Denis; Germanus
- parishes and parish clergy 369, 392, 396, 640–41, 645, 682, 721–2, 738, 748, 750, 753, 805, 807, 827, 842, 844, 849, 934, 1003; *defined* 197; in Islam 848
- Parousia* 156; *see also* Jesus Christ
- parrot, Miaphysite 239
- parsonages and manses 686, 850
- Parthian Empire 166–7, 170, 178, 184
- Passion (crucifixion) of Christ: *see* Jesus Christ: crucifixion and death (Passion)
- Passover 91
- Pastor Aeternus* (1870) 825
- Pastoral Epistles (I and II Timothy; Titus) 118–19, 197; *defined* 118
- pastoral care 328–9, 369–71, 405, 409, 437, 779, 831, 961; *see also* secular clergy
- pastors 633
- Patagonia 933
- Paternoster: *see* Lord's Prayer
- Patriarchs, Christian 197, 222–3, 531–2; *see also* Alexandria; Antioch; Constantinople; Jerusalem; Moscow; Rome
- Patriarchs, Hebrew 50–54, 130, 883; *see also* Abraham; Isaac; Jacob; Joseph
- Patrick (c. 430) 330–31, 342, 714, 761, Plate 61
- Patrikeev, Vassian (d. c. 1532) 527
- patronage: *see* Free Church of Scotland
- Patronato* 690, 696
- Patrushev, Nikolai (b. 1951) 1002
- Paul of Samosata (c. 200–275) 147, 175, 197, 215
- Paul the Silentiary (d. 575–80) 431
- Paul (Saul) of Tarsus (d. c. 64–65) 9, 96–102, 104–6, 127, 132, 148, 153, 171, 297, 439, 455, 863; authentic writings 1025; church dedications 338; conversion 5–6, 97–8, 342; epistles 83, 112–21, 581, 1077; and Augustine 301, 606, 942; and *charismata* 131; and Eucharist 91, 114–15; and Gentile mission 98–102, 105–11, 113, 127, 154; and Greek philosophy 140; and Jesus 42, 89, 91, 96–102, 108, 113, 410, 581, 864; and Jewish Christians 98, 105–6; and Qur'an 257; and Last Days 119, 139; and the Law 100–101; and Marcion 126–7; and marriage 119, 883; martyrdom 129, 134–7, 161; and Peter 98,

- 110–11, 134–7, 290, 294, 859, 941; and Rome 42, 110–11, 134–7, 156, 165, 290, 292; and Sadducees 72; and sexuality 149; and slavery 115; and women 115, 117–18
- Paulicians 387–8, 455–6
- Pavelić, Ante (1889–1959) 945, 947, 1004
- Pavia, Council of (1022) 373
- Peace of God movement 370–71
- Peasants' War: *see* Farmers' War
- Pecci, Vincenzo: *see* Rome: Popes: Leo XIII
- Peckham, George (d. 1608) 724
- Pecock, Reginald (c. 1393; Bishop of Chichester 1450–61) 570, 579
- Peking: *see* Beijing
- Pelagius (*fl.* c. 400) and Pelagianism 306–8, 330, 602; *see also* Augustine of Hippo; semi-Pelagians
- Pella 107
- Peloponnesian War 20; Peloponnesian War (431–404 BCE) 36
- penal substitution 863, 960; *see also* soteriology
- penance 201, 333, 355–6, 369–70, 408, 469, 596, 638; *see also* confession; discipline
- penitentials and tariff books 333, 355–6, 557–8
- Penn, William (1644–1718) 730
- Pennsylvania 730, 741, 869, 909
- Pentateuch 54, 60, 626–7, 785, 883, 993; *defined* 51; *see also* Bible; Moses
- Pentecost 102, 910, 912
- Pentecostalism 6–7, 140, 682, 953, 1014; in Africa 965, 1007, 1011–12; and Evangelicals 960–61, 1011; in Korea 961, 965–6, 978–9; in Latin America 965, 1010–11; in USA 910–14, 959–61, 993; in Wales 929; *see also* charismatic Christianity
- People of the Book: *see* Religions of the Book
- Pepouza 139
- Peraudi, Raimund (1435–1505) 556
- perfection, Christian 911
- Pericles (c. 495–429 BCE) 23, 29
- Perpetua (d. 203) 162–3
- Perry, Matthew (1794–1858) 899
- persecution 573, 623, 886, 887, 996; by Armenians 186; by Chinese 269, 1007; by Christians 161, 163, 212, 235, 243, 300, 304, 315; by Church of England 724; by Communists 1008; by Ethiopians 712; 'Great Persecution' 160, 175–6, 187–9, 203–5, 211, 237–8, 303; by Henry VIII 626–7; by Japanese 186, 708–9; by Jews 93, 97, 105; by Methodists 879; by Muslims 277–8, 855; by New Englanders 723–4; by Reformed Protestants 625, 633, 641, 653, 686–7, 704–5, 748, 779; by Roman Catholics 249, 625, 632, 669, 676, 686–7, 700, 704, 711, 779, 805, Plate 17; by Roman Empire 103–4, 110, 127, 143, 147–8, 150, 156–7, 159–65, 171–6, 189–90, 203, 270, 291, 324, 473; by Russian Orthodox 428, 526, 540, 855; by Sassanian Empire 185–6, 206–7, 245; by Soviet Union 919–20, 949–50, 1003; by Western Latin Church 171, 384, 388, 396–401, 408, 411, 422, 428, 474, 571–2, 585–8, 591, 689; *see also* anti-Semitism; burning at the stake; Donatists; inquisitions; Jews; martyrdom; toleration; witchcraft
- Persia (Iran) 109, 126, 170, 173, 248, 272, 276, 785, 855, 990; and Greeks 22, 35–6, 38, 122, 151
- Kings (Shahs): Cyrus II ('the Great'; reigned 559–529 BCE) 62, 906; Darius I ('the Great'; c. 549; 522–486 BCE) 166
- see also* Hülagü; Parthian Empire; Sassanian Empire; Zoroastrianism
- Persian Gulf 57, 177, 184, 275
- Persian language 181, 239
- persona* 146, 218
- Peru 691, 702
- Perugia 400
- Peshitta*: *see* Bible: versions
- Pétain, Philippe (1856–1951) 946
- Peter Abelard: *see* Abelard
- Peter, Apostle (Cephas; d. ?64) 94, 148, 163, 959; in art 453, Plate 18; church dedications 338, 344; martyrdom 129, 134, 161, 343, 1029; and Mary Magdalene 116–17; and Paul 98, 105, 110–11, 134–7, 290, 941; putative Bishop of Rome 135, 165, 175, 289–94, 322, 1029; tomb 129, 134–5, 137, 289–90, 292, 427, 682; *see also* papacy; Rome
- Peter, Metropolitan of Kiev (d. 1326) 515
- Peter the Fuller (Patriarch of Antioch 471–88) 239–40
- Peter the Hermit (d. 1115) 384
- Peter the Iberian (c. 411–91) 238–9
- Peter Martyr: *see* Vermigli
- Peter's Pence 931–2

- Peters, Thomas (c. 1738–92) 871–2
- Petrarca, Francesco ('Petrarch'; 1304–74) 490, 559, 575
- Petronius Arbitrator (27–66) 297
- Petros, Agha (Petros Elia; 1880–1932) 924
- Pevsner, Nikolaus (1902–83) 380
- pews 567
- Phanariots 497; *see also* Constantinople: Phanar
- Pharisees 72, 97, 108
- Philadelphia 762–3, 905
- Philip, Apostle (c. 30) 240, 243, 891
- Philippine Islands 703–4, 707–8, 955
- Philistines 51–2
- Phillipotts, Henry (1778; Bishop of Exeter 1830–69) 842, 1102
- Philo (c. 20 BCE–50 CE) 69, 143, 152, 201
- Philokalia* 546
- philosophes* 799–802, 804, 809, 813, 869
- philosophia Christi* 599
- Philosophy 793, 803; Byzantine 495; and Christianity 148, 220–21, 246; Greek 8, 25, 29–34, 40, 121, 169, 201, 246, 322, 489; Jewish 66; Latin 433; Western 790–91, 795–6, 802–3, 830–35; *see also* Aristotle; Neoplatonism; Plato
- Philostratus (c. 170–247) 169
- Phocaea 27
- Phoebe 117
- Phoenicians 22–3, 25, 58
- Photios (Metropolitan of Moscow 1408–31) 516
- Phrygia 138–9, 156–7
- physicality in worship 583, 599, 750, 904
- physics 772, 862
- physis* 224, 227
- Piagnoni 592–3, 656
- Piccolomini, Enea (Aeneas) Silvio de': *see* Rome: Popes
- Pico della Mirandola, Giovanni (1463–94) 578
- pictographic scripts 22, 25, 902; *see also* alphabets
- Pietà*: *see* Mary: sufferings
- Pietism 738–49, 757, 787, 795, 803, 832, 836
- Pilgrim Fathers 718–19, 765
- pilgrimage 389, 1014; attacked 194, 450–51, 598; to Canterbury 376, 598; to Compostela 366–7, Map 11 (367), 381, Plate 32; and early Christianity 137, 165, 298; to Guadalupe 702–3; to Jerusalem 193–5, 253, 264, 382, 1031; to Lourdes 820, 824; to Marpingen 819–20; in modern Europe 818–20, 824; to Rome 137, 165, 195, 294, 681–2, 819, 826; to Walsingham 598, 1025; in Western Latin Church 554; *see also* relics; shrines
- Pilnyak, Boris (1894–1934) 919
- Pirckheimer, Willibald (1470–1530) 771
- Pisa, Council of (1409) 560
- Pizarro, Francisco (1471–1541) 691
- plague, illness and epidemics 436, 552, 691, 696, 701, 703, 709, 725, 738, 876, 951, 963; *see also* Black Death; syphilis
- plainsong/plainchant 946, 974
- Planudes, Manuel (Maximos; c. 1260–1330) 487
- Plato (428/7–348/7 BCE) 2, 29–34, 36, 39, 122–3, 148, 153, 169, 432, 434, 833; and afterlife 70; and Augustine 301, 308–9; and Christianity 30–34, 121, 141–3, 148, 151, 213, 269, 322, 398–9, 413, 472, 495–6, 576, 599; and Islam 266; in Renaissance 576; *see also* Neoplatonism
- plays: *see* drama
- Plethon (Georgios Gemistos; c. 1355–1452) 495, 576
- Pliny the Elder (23–79) 706
- Pliny the Younger (61–c. 112) 163–4, 173
- Pliska 442
- Plotinus (c. 104–70 BCE) 169–70
- pluralism of religion and denomination 249, 252, 267–72, 514, 639–44, 677, 684–5, 688, 699–700, 705–8, 785–6, 794, 821, 832, 836, 993; in North America 723–31; *see also* syncretism; toleration
- Plutarch (46–120) 36
- Plymouth, MA 718, 765
- Pneumatomachi*: *see* Macedonianism
- poetry 256–7, 294, 297–8, 434, 447, 457, 575, 580, 659, 1015
- pogroms: *see* anti-Semitism
- Poitiers (Pictavia) 312; battle of (732/3) 261, 346; *see also* Hilary
- Poland 516; first Christianity in 368; Jews in 995; modern 931, 945, 947, 995, 1008; Protestantism in 995; Roman Catholicism in 680, 823–4, 837, 971, 994–5
- Queen: Jadwiga (Hedwig; 1373/4; 1384–99) 517 *see also* Polish-Lithuanian Commonwealth
- Pole, Reginald: *see* Canterbury: Archbishops
- polis* 22, 34, 38–9, 41–2, 167–8; *defined* 25–7
- Polish-Lithuanian Commonwealth 275, 387, 400, 500, 532–8, 615, 641, 849, 947, 995; bishops 644, 678; and conciliarism 45,

- 483, 678; decay 536–9, 647; Jagiellon dynasty 517, 532–3, 643; Jews in 641, 777; Kmel'nyts'kyi (Chmielnicki) Rebellion (1648) 536; and Muscovy/Russia 529, 532–3, 536–8, 541; Orthodoxy in 533–6; partition 538, 805, 847; Protestantism in 533, 625, 641–4, 678; Roman Catholicism in 517–18, 533, 538, 641, 677–80, 731; Socinianism in 527, 533, 642–4, 678–9; and Sweden 679; toleration in 641–4, 677–9; Union of Lublin 532–3, 537–8; and witchcraft 687–8
- Kings: Henri: *see* France: Kings: Henri III; Sigismund I (1467, 1506–48) 615; Sigismund II Augustus (1520; 1529–48, 1548–72) 533, 643, 669; Sigismund III (also King of Sweden; 1566; 1587–1632) 534, 538, 679; Stefan Bathory, formerly Prince of Transylvania (István Báthori; 1533; 1575–86) 677–8; Władysław Jagiełło I (Jogaila, Grand Prince of Lithuania; c. 1362; 1377–86; 1386–1434) 516–17; Władysław IV (1595; 1632–48) 535; *see also* Saxony: Electors *see also* Brest; Lithuania; Ruthenian Orthodoxy; toleration
- 'political correctness' 14
- political thought: Greek 31, 33, 36; Jewish 55; *see also* Church and State; monarchy; republicanism; rights; social contract
- politiques* 797
- Pollard, Hugh (d. 1966) 939–40
- Polotsk (Polock, Polatsk, Polozk, Polockas) 678
- Polycarp of Smyrna (c. 69–c. 155) 116, 133, 161
- polygamy 281, 883–5, 887, 890, 907–8
- Pontius Pilate (Prefect in Judaea 26–36) 71, 92–3, 279
- Pontormo, Jacopo da (1494–57) 665
- Pontus 164, 209
- Poor Catholics 408
- Poor Clares 404, 417–18
- poor relief, almsgiving and charity 292, 297, 685, 789, 796, 809; *see also* Liberation Theology
- Popes: *see* Alexandria; papacy; Rome
- Popielusko, Jerzy (1947–84) 1008
- Popović, Justin (1894–1979) 1004
- Porete, Marguerite (d. 1310) 422
- Porphyry (?234–?305) 170
- Port-Royal 798
- Portugal 585, Map 18 (589), 820–21; in Africa 563, 689–91, 709–15, 835; in America 563, 689–90, 696–7, 933; and China 689, 705–9; in India 689–90, 703–5, 736–7, 930; and Islam 471, 585, 689; and Japan 707–9; Jews in 497, 586–7; modern history 952; *Padroado* 690–91, 696, 703, 711; and slavery 692, 709–14, 728, 868; united with Spain 703
- Kings: José I (1714; 1750–77) 804; Manoel (1469; 1495–1521) 586–7 *see also* Spain: Kings
- Portuguese language 232, 696, 965
- Possessors 525–7, 529, 531
- post-millennialism 759, 912
- potatoes 545
- Pothinus 143
- Prague 571–2, 646, 778, 783; Cathedral 572, 1000–1001, Plate 11; Defenestration of (1419) 572; (1618) 572, 646; University 571; *see also* Tomašček
- Praxeas 145
- praxis* 976, 979
- prayer 258, 355, 511, 523, 592, 681, 739, 764, 795; *see also* collects
- Prayer Book: *see* Book of Common Prayer
- prayer towns 725
- preaching 961, 968, 1011–12; Anglican 649, 790, 917, 1013; Byzantine 468; early Church 150, 297, 300, 302, 304; Evangelical 753, 757–9; and Lollards 570; Lutheran 625, 790; Methodist 750–53, 755; Orthodox 581; outdoor 750; Protestant 534, 592, 616, 790, 904; Reformed Protestant 618, 635, 638, 645, 681, 720, 763, 790; Roman Catholic 534, 658, 666, 669, 683, 701; Russian Orthodox 524; Western Latin 328, 397, 401, 405, 416, 566, 581, 585, 594, 692, 738; *see also* friars; pulpits; sermons
- preceptories 386
- predestination 649; and Augustine of Hippo 308, 316, 609; and Calvin 634; in gnosticism 124; and Luther 634; and Thomas Aquinas 609; and Vermigli 658; *see also* Arminianism: English; Arminius, Jacobus; soteriology
- premillennialism 7, 912, 954, 966, 1012
- presbyterianism and presbyteries 652, 957; *defined* 633

- Presbyterian Churches 958;  
in Africa 889; in  
Australia 1008; in  
China 898; in India  
957; in Korea 10, 902,  
979; in North America/  
USA 730, 756–8, 763,  
904, 962; in Ulster  
756–7, 904, 929; *see also*  
Geneva; Low  
Countries; Scotland:  
Church of  
presbyters (*presbyteroi*) 130;  
*see also*  
presbyterianism; priests  
Prester John 284–5, 689,  
711  
pride 369  
Prierias: *see* Mazzolini  
priests and priesthood 414,  
462, 700, 970, 999;  
female 989–90; origins  
130–34, 187  
primers 566–7, 592  
primogeniture 372, 376  
Princeton University 763,  
858, 862  
printing 284, 577; in  
England 556; in India  
746; in Latin West and  
Roman Catholicism  
556, 566, 820; in North  
America/USA 720, 905;  
in Ottoman Empire  
501; in Poland-  
Lithuania 534, 642; and  
Protestantism 570, 584,  
633, 740, 827–8; and  
Renaissance 575, 577,  
582, 595; in Russia  
541; in Spain 588; *see also*  
Index  
Priscillian (d. 385) 314–15  
Procopius (Procopios;  
c. 500–565) 430, 531  
Prohibition 961–3  
Prokopovich, Feofan (1681;  
Archbishop of  
Novgorod 1724–36)  
542  
Promised Land 47, 63; *see also*  
Israel  
prophecy 6, 890  
prophets 57; Christian  
131–2, 138–40, 422–3,  
520, 590, 593, 798–9,  
828–9, 848, 864, 876,  
887, 905–7, 964–5,  
1080; Hebrew 51,  
57–60, 67, 129–30,  
142–3, 154, 158, 240,  
258, 761, 887; *see also*  
Amos; Elijah; Hosea;  
Isaiah; Jeremiah; Micah;  
Montanists; women  
proselyte *defined* 65  
*prosōpon* 218, 224  
Prosper of Aquitaine  
(c. 390–c. 455) 316  
Prosperity Gospel: *see* Word  
of Faith movement  
prostitution and brothels  
685, 830  
prostration in prayer 258  
Protasius: *see* Gervasius  
Proterius of Alexandria  
(d. 457) 233, 289  
Protestant Episcopal  
Church: *see* United  
States of America  
Protestantism 289, 604, 657,  
660, 667–8, 671–2,  
692, 850, 900, 952,  
970; character of 599,  
612, 835–6; *defined*  
621; and images 451;  
Liberation Theology  
976–80; and Nazism  
941–4; and printing  
570; and saints 309;  
and science 683–4, 776;  
and state Communism  
950, 966; and tradition  
9, 597; ‘work ethic’: *see*  
Weber; *see also*  
Anglicanism;  
charismatic  
Christianity;  
Fundamentalism;  
Huguenots;  
justification; liberal  
Protestantism;  
Lutheranism; Reformed  
Protestantism;  
separatism  
*Protocols of the Elders of  
Zion* 849  
Protten, Rebekka (1718–80)  
and Christian  
(1715–69) Plate 62  
providence, divine, and  
providentialism: *see*  
God  
Prudentius (348–c. 413) 298  
Prussia 679, 688, 805, 835,  
941, 944; Ducal 159,  
615  
Duke: Albrecht of  
Brandenburg (1490,  
1525–68) 615, 671  
Kings: Friedrich I, Elector  
of Brandenburg (1657,  
1701–13) 739–40;  
Friedrich II, Elector of  
Brandenburg (‘the  
Great’; 1712; 1740–86)  
804–5, 831; Friedrich  
Wilhelm III, Elector of  
Brandenburg (1770;  
1797–1840) 831, 836,  
848; Friedrich  
Wilhelm IV (1795;  
1840–61) 836  
*see also* Old Prussian  
Union  
Przemysł 995  
Psellos, Michael (1018–after  
1078) 472  
Pseudo-Bonaventure: *see*  
Caulibus, John de  
Pseudo-Dionysius: *see*  
Dionysius the  
Areopagite  
Pskov 513, 522, 524, 1003  
Ptolemy, Claudius  
(c. 87–150) 266  
Puebla Conference (1979)  
976, 996  
pulpits 340, 681, 938; *see also*  
preaching  
Purgatory 148, 477, 493,  
555–8, 596, 608, 610,  
665, 685, 964, 1012;  
origins 369–70; *see also*  
chantries; indulgences  
Puritanism 232, 649–53,  
654, 719–25, 739, 745,  
868, 875, 904, 909;  
*defined* 639, 1066  
Pyrenees 349, 370, 401  
Pyrrhon of Elis (c. 360–272  
BCE) 40  
Pythagoras (c. 580–c. 490  
BCE) and  
Pythagoreanism 30,  
142, 314  
Qatar 250  
*Quadragesimo anno* (1931)  
937  
Quakers: *see* Friends

- Quebec 717, 822–3  
 Quinel, Peter (c. 1230;  
 Bishop of Exeter  
 1280–91) 394–5  
 Qur'an (Koran) 73, 245,  
 247, 256–60; *defined*  
 256; translations 785;  
*see also hadith*
- Rabban Sauma (c. 1220–94)  
 272
- rabbis (Jewish teachers) 87,  
 555, 576, 836
- racism 205, 724, 728, 858,  
 867–8, 886, 908–10,  
 913, 954, 960, 977–8,  
 984; *see also anti-*  
*Semitism; apartheid;*  
*genocide; Nazis;*  
*segregation*
- radical Reformation 140,  
 622–5, 684, 792–3,  
 843, 858; in England  
 652–3; and Erasmus  
 602–3; in Italy 633,  
 640, 662–4, 778–9;  
 militancy in 623–4; and  
 tradition 9; *see also*  
*Amish; Anabaptists;*  
*anti-Trinitarians;*  
*Friends; Hutterites;*  
*Libertines; Mennonites;*  
*Münster; Ranters;*  
*separatism; Socinians;*  
*Spirituals; Unitarians;*  
*Valdés*
- radios and radio technology  
 682, 940, 946–7, 960,  
 963
- Radziwill family 642
- Rahner, Karl (1904–84) 997
- railways (railroads) 813,  
 820–21, 826, 889, 903
- rain-making 882–3
- Raków 642; Catechism 642
- Raleigh, Walter  
 (1552–1618) 716
- Ramadan 258
- Ramsey 364
- Ranke, Leopold von  
 (1795–1886) 835, 860
- Ranters 653
- rape 51
- Rapture (Last Days) 7, 911
- Rasputin, Grigorii  
 (1869–1916) 520,  
 917–18
- Rastafarianism 892
- rational religion 774, 780,  
 786–7, 795, 799,  
 803–4, 832, 857, 882,  
 904; *see also Deism;*  
*Enlightenment*
- Ratisbon: *see* Regensburg
- Ratti, Achille: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: Pius XI
- Ratzinger, Josef: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: Benedict XVI
- Ravenna 309, 320–21, 324,  
 326, 328, 348; Sant'  
 Apollinare in Classe  
 198, 320–21; Sant'  
 Apollinare Nuovo 198,  
 320–21, 324, Plate 4;  
 San Vitale 352,  
 429–30, Plates 27–8
- Reagan, Ronald  
 (1911–2004) 991–2
- realism, philosophical 564,  
 567–9; *see also* Thomas  
 Aquinas
- reason: *see* rational religion
- rebellion: *see* resistance
- recapitulation, doctrine of  
 144
- Reconquista*: *see* Spain
- recusancy (Catholic) 1089
- Red Cross 918
- Red Sea 236, Map 7 (241),  
 244, 278, 282, 868
- redemption: *see* soteriology
- 'Reductions': *see* Society  
 of Jesus: Spanish  
 Empire
- Reformation, Protestant 7,  
 9, 65, 130, 333, 366–7,  
 378, 391, 423, 573, Ch.  
 17, 738, 749, 754, 762,  
 796, 805, 835, 860,  
 1015; and Anglicanism  
 654, 787, 840–42, 955;  
 and Bible 581;  
 Catholicity 634–6;  
 character 583, 684–8,  
 880; and clerical  
 celibacy 373;  
 magisterial Reformation  
 622, 625, 637, 653; *see*  
*also* Gregorian Reform;  
 justification;  
 Protestantism; radical  
 Reformation
- Reformation Day  
 (31 October) 604
- 'Reformation of Manners'  
 600–601; *see also*  
 Societies for the  
 Reformation of  
 Manners
- Reformed Protestantism  
 500–501, 771, 913,  
 953, 984; architecture  
 641; in Bohemia 645–6;  
 character 637, 942; in  
 China 898; *defined* 618;  
 and divine law 618; in  
 England 68, 180, 372,  
 633, 647–54, 668,  
 733–6, 747–55; and  
 Eucharist 618; in  
 France: *see* Huguenots;  
 in Geneva 633, 637,  
 721; in Germany  
 644–7, 739–40, 744,  
 831; in Hungary/  
 Transylvania 641; and  
 images 618; in Low  
 Countries/United  
 Provinces 638–40,  
 739–40, 778–80; in  
 North America 756–60,  
 858, 911; in Poland-  
 Lithuania 533, 641,  
 678–9; in Scotland 638,  
 647–50, 651–2, 734,  
 748, 756, 771; in South  
 Africa 981–3; in  
 Switzerland 616,  
 618–23, 942; in United  
 States 764–5, 858, 904,  
 977; and witchcraft  
 686–7; *see also* Bucer;  
 Bullinger; Calvin;  
 Calvinism; consistories;  
 discipline; Dordt; Dutch  
 Reformed Church;  
 England: Church of;  
 Geneva; Germany;  
 Heidelberg; Huguenots;  
 Hungary; iconoclasm;  
 Łaski; metrical psalms;  
 Poland-Lithuania;  
 Presbyterian Churches;  
 Puritanism; Scotland;  
 Second Reformation;  
 Strassburg; Switzerland;  
 Transylvania; Vermigli;  
 Zürich
- Regensburg (Ratisbon) 361,  
 975; Colloquy of 629,  
 662–3, 665

- regents of the Netherlands 640, 778, 789
- regular clergy: *see* monks
- relics 161, 180–81, 194–5, 199, 332, 347, 370–71, 380, 437, 507–8, 521–2, 605, 1014; in Counter-Reformation 680; theft of 354, 360, 475–6; *see also* Jesus Christ: Holy Blood; shrines
- Religions of the Book 8, 22, 108, 262, 267, 721; *defined* 258–9; *see also* Christianity; Islam; Judaism; *millet*; Pact of Umar
- Renaissance (14th–16th centuries) 574–84; *defined* 575; Italian 379, 575–9; *see also* Carolingian Renaissance; humanism; twelfth-century Renaissance
- Renovationists 851, 950
- repentance 5; *see also* penance
- Republican Party (USA) 991–4
- republicanism 55, 512–13, 592–3, 652, 1022
- requiems: *see* Mass
- Requirement, Spanish 692–3
- Rerum Novarum* (1891) 826, 937
- reservation of the Blessed Sacrament 414
- resistance, right of 638
- Restitution, Edict of (1629) 647
- resurrection of the body 182
- reunion of Churches 275, 278, 474, 477, 486–7, 491–3, 495, 500–501, 536, 635–6, 683, 685, 739, 772–3, 942, 955; *see also* Brest; *Consensus Tigurinus*; Ecumenism; Florence; German Christians; Greek Catholics; Lyons; Old Prussian Union; Pietism; Regensburg; Uniate Churches
- revealed truth and revelation 601, 774–5, 786, 789, 804, 833, 988; *see also* Bible
- revivals 683, 756, Ch. 20; Evangelical 757–65, 799, 858, 863, 903–5, 911, 928–9; *see also* ‘Great Awakenings’; ‘holy fairs’; mission
- Rew Ardashir (Bushehr) 248
- Rhaetian Republic: *see* Graubünden
- Rhenanus, Beatus (1485–1547) 771
- rhetoric 37, 302, 343–4, 580, 583
- Rhine, river, and Rhineland 370, 384, 553, 594, 820
- Rhode Island 723–9
- Rhodes, Cecil (1853–1902) 889
- Rhodesia (Zambia, Zimbabwe) 889
- Ricci, Matteo (1552–1610) 706
- Ricoeur, Paul (1913–2005) 864
- Rieger, Urban: *see* Rhegius
- Riga 678
- rights, human 735
- Rimsky-Korsakov, Nikolai (1844–1908) 1015
- Rio de Janeiro 716
- Rios Montt, José Efraín (b. 1926) 1011
- Ripon 339
- Roberts, Oral (b. 1918) 961
- Robertson, Pat (b. 1930) 992, 1010
- Robespierre, Maximilien (1758–94) 809
- Robinson, Gene (b. 1947) 1009–10
- Rochester 338, 1045; *see also* Fisher
- Roe v. Wade* 987, 991
- Roger, Pierre: *see* Rome: Popes: Clement VI
- Rogers, Richard (?1550–1618) 720
- Rogerus, Servatius (c. 1500) 595
- Roma (gypsies) 945, 951
- Roman Catholicism 221, 289, 460, 535, 573–4, Chs. 18–19, 835–6, 850, 907; in Africa 884, 887–9, 965, 980, 1095; and afterlife 1012–13; in Belgium 819, 823, 916; and biblical criticism 862; and Charismatic Movement 1011; in China 705–8, 881, 893, 897–8; and ecumenism 955, 958, 969; and Enlightenment 796–802; in France 797–802, 806–12, 827; in Germany 644–7, 812, 820, 823, 837, 937–40; in Great Britain 822–3, 826, 839; in Holy Roman Empire 644–7; in Hungary/Transylvania 640–41; in Japan 707–9, 899–900; in Korea 707, 900–902; *magisterium* 995; in Middle East 926–7; mission outside Europe 271–2, Ch. 19, 881; in modern world 817–28, 846, 853, 931–41, 950, 953, 966, 1005; in North America/USA 729–30, 765, 900, 903, 962–3; and persecution 249, 625, 632, Plate 17; in Poland 680, 823–4, 837, 945; post-Vatican II 967–75, 996–9, 999–1000, 1010; revival in 19th century 806, 811, 817–27; in Russia 1001; and sexuality 149, 972–3, 998–9; and state Communism 950, 966; and Thomism 34, 412–14, 583, 966; and tradition 9; in United Provinces 640; *see also* Catholic Reformation; Greek Catholic Church; Liberation Theology; Melchites; Modernism; papacy; Rome; Western Latin Church



- Roman Empire and  
 Emperors 3–5, 41–6, 119, 134, 140, 166–8, 178–80, 186–8, 248, 349–51, 551, 575, 615, 1013; Antonine dynasty 167; army 44, 167–8, 212–13; as Babylon 104; Christianity in accommodation with 114, 127, 156–7, 172, 187–8, 217, 221–2; Christianity in confrontation with 9–10, 41, 92–3, 103–5, 109–10, 143, 145–6, 147, 149–50, Ch. 5, 270, 291, 298, 324, 343, 473; Court ceremonial 199; divided by Diocletian 196, 458, 464; Flavian dynasty 167; and Greeks 23, 26, 38, 41, 43; imperial cult 45–6, 103, 172, 190–91; and India 122; and Jews 47, 71–3, 79, 104, 106–11, 172; and Manichaeism 171; Severan dynasty 167–9; Tetrarchy 189–90, 211; Western Empire's collapse and formal end (476) 234, 300–301, 305, 311, 318  
 Emperors: Augustus (Octavian; 63; 27 BCE–14 CE) 43–6, 156, 186, 329, 350, 552; Aurelian (214/15; 170–75) 175, 212; Caligula (Gaius Julius Caesar Augustus Germanicus; 12; 37–41) 576–7; Claudius I (10 BCE; 41–54) 159; Commodus (161; 180–92) 167, 172; Constantine I (271/73; 306–37) 180, 297, 300, 563; alliance with the Church 185, Ch. 6, 291–4, 382, 466, 561, 624–5, 843, 915, 1007; and burials 291–3; conversion 5, 186–7, 190–92, 240, 252, 323, 342; and Council of Nicaea 214–16, 449, 683; Donation of Constantine 351, Plate 26; *see also* Fausta; Helena; Constantius I ('Chlorus'; 250; 305–6) 176, 189; Constantius II (317; 337–61) 216–17; Decius (c. 201; 249–51) 173, 176; Diocletian (244; 284–305; d. 311) 160, 167, 171, 175–6, 186, 189–90, 196, 203, 205, 211, 237–8, 290, 303, 315, 458; Domitian (51; 81–96) 67, 103, 169; Eugenius (reigned 392–4) 220, 296; Galerius (c. 260; 305–11) 175; Gallienus (c. 218; 253–68) 173; Gratian (Flavius Gratianus; 359; 375–83) 218–19; Hadrian (76; 117–38) 193, 293; Julian ('the Apostate'; 311; 361–3) 217, 260, 298; Licinius (c. 250; 308–24) 189–92, 214, 220; Magnus Maximus (c. 335; 383–8) 315; Marcian (396; 450–57) 226, 233; Marcus Aurelius (121; 161–80) 156–7, 169; Maxentius (c. 278; 306–12) 189, 191; Maximinus Thrax (c. 173; 235–8) 172; Nero (37; 54–68) 110, 164; Romulus Augustulus (461/3; 475–6) 234, 301; Septimius Severus (145/6; 193–211) 167, 169; 172, 190; *see also* Julia Domna; Severus Alexander (208; 222–35) 172; Theodosius I (c. 346; 379–95) 219–20, 296, 298, 300, 322; Theodosius II (401; 408–50) 225–6, 434; Trajan (53; 98–117) 163–4, 166, 298; Trebonianus Gallus (206; 251–3) 173; Valens (328; 364–78) 218–19; Valentinian II (371; 375–92) 220, 299–300; Valerian (c. 200; 253–60; after 260) 166, 173, 190  
*see also* Byzantine Empire (Eastern Roman Empire); Holy Roman Empire  
 Roman Inquisition: *see* inquisitions  
 Roman Republic 41–6, 144  
 Romania (Rumania) 166, 497; Orthodox Church 464, 1003  
 romanticism 815, 832, 844, 874  
 Rome 3–4, 143, 173, 196, 267, 272, 302, 336, 343, 344, 466, 496, 560, 579, 581, 588, 673, 705, 789, 824–5, 927, 951; abandoned by emperors 290; Anglo-Saxons in 345; Appian Way 137, 160; Ara Pacis 44; capture by Italy (1870) 824–5; Castel Sant'Angelo 293, 564, 625, 825–6; catacombs 127, 160, 680, 826, Plate 2; citizenship 42, 98, 114, 165; and Constantine I 192–3; consuls 42, 44, 323–4; Council of (313) 212; Counter-Reformation in 681–2; early Church in 113, 126, 132–7, 144, 164–5, 174, 181, 211; Jewish community 71, 159, 947; origins 41; Peter and Paul in 98, 110, 137; pilgrimage to 137, 165, 195, 294, 681–2, 819, 826; *Pontifex Maximus* 292, 552; Sack (410) 234, 301, 305–7, 315, 328, 503; Sack (1527) 625; St John Lateran (formerly Christ

- Rome – *cont.*  
 Church) 197, 291, 293, 338, 361, 594, 682; St Peter's Basilica 71, 110, 135–7, 292–3, 349, 361, 429, 563, 579, 608–9, 682, 796, 825, 967, 995, Plate 26; San Clemente 463; San Lorenzo (Lawrence) 291–2; San Paolo fuori le Mura 135, 1029, 1041; San Sebastiano 137; Santa Maria Maggiore 10; Senate 41, 44, 296, 298; Sistine Chapel 867, 974; traditional religion 45–6, 165, 168, 173, 175–6, 217, 220, 262, 296, 1021; Trastevere 71, 111; tribunes 42, 44; Vatican and Vatican State 430, 475, 682, 796, 824–5, 937–8  
 Church of: *see* Catholic Reformation; Roman Catholicism; Western Latin Church (medieval)  
 Popes (i.e. Bishops) 345, 552; Adrian VI (Adrian Dedel; 1459; 1522–3) 567; Agapetus I (reigned 535–6) 235; Alexander VI (Borja, Rodrigo; 1431; 1492–1503) 563–4, 587, 592, 660, 690, 692–3, 699; Benedict XV (Giacomo della Chiesa; 1854; 1914–22) 917, 932–3, 936; Benedict XVI (Ratzinger, Josef; b. 1927; 2005–) 975, 995–7, 999, 1010; Boniface VIII (Benedetto Caetani; c. 1235; 1294–1303) 558; Callistus I (reigned 217–22) 201; Celestine V (Pietro Angelerio; c. 1214; 1294; d. 1296) 558; Clement I (c. 96) 128, 132–4, 174, 374, 463; Clement II (Suidger; 1005; 1046–7) 374; Clement V (Bertrand de Got; 1264; 1305–24) 558–9; Clement VI (Pierre Roger; 1291; 1342–52) 553–4, 556; Clement VII (Giulio de' Medici; 1478; 1523–34) 593, 625, 659; Cornelius (reigned 251–3) 174, Plate 2; Damasus I (c. 305; 366–84) 293–6, 298–9, 301; Eleutherius (reigned 175–89) 138; Eugenius III (Bernardo da Pisa; reigned 1145–53) 390; Gelasius I (reigned 492–6) 322–3, 351–2; Gregory I ('The Great'; c. 540; 590–604) 180, 317, 328–9, 334–40, 344, 506–7, 698; Gregory VII (Hildebrand; Pope 1073–85) 374–5, 382–3, 412–13, 539, 561, 688, 818; *see also* Gregorian Reform; Gregory XI (Pierre Roger de Beaufort; c. 1336; 1370–78) 560; Gregory XIII (Ugo Buoncompagni; 1502; 1572–85) 353, 534, 683–4; *see also* calendars; Gregory XVI (Bartolomeo Cappellari; 1765; 1831–46) 873; Hadrian I (reigned 772–95) 348, 449; Hadrian II (reigned 867–72) 463; Honorius I (reigned 624–38) 345; Honorius III (Cencio; 1148; 1216–27) 401–2; Hormisdas (reigned 514–23) 326, 471; Innocent III (Lotario de Conti; 1160/61; 1198–1216) 377, 404–8, 474–5, 477, 479, 552, 818; John XII (Octavianus; c. 937; 955–63) 360–61; John XXII (Jacques Duèze; 1249; 1316–34) 275–6, 411, 420, 559–60; John XXIII (Baldassare Cossa; antipope 1410–15; d. 1419) 560; John XXIII (Guiseppe Roncalli; 1881; 1958–63) 967–71; John Paul I (Albino Luciani; 1912; 1978) 967, 994; John Paul II (Karol Wojtyła; 1920; 1978–2005) 641, 680, 935, 971, 976, 990, 994–1000, 1010–11, Plate 53; Julius II (Giuliano della Rovere; 1443; 1503–13) 563–4, 579, 581, 583, Plate 26, 593, 690; Julius III (Giovanni Maria Ciocchi del Monte; 1487; 1550–55) 664, 669; Leo I ('the Great'; reigned 440–61) 225–6, 234, 290–91, 322; Leo III (reigned 795–816) 349; Leo IX (Bruno of Eguisheim-Dagsburg; 1002; 1049–54) 374, 375; *see also* Great Schism; Leo X (Giovanni de' Medici; 1475; 1513–21) 593, 609; Leo XIII (Vincenzo Pecci; 1810; 1878–1903) 825–7, 845, 862; Marcellinus (296–304) 137; Marcellus II (Marcello Cervini degli Spannochi; 1501; 1555) 667; Martin I (reigned 649–53) 345, 442; Martin V (Oddo Colonna; 1368; 1417–31) 160; Nicholas I (reigned 858–67) 351–2, 458–60, 463; Nicholas V (Tommaso Parentucelli; 1397; 1447–55) 563; Paul III (Alessandro Farnese;

- 1468; 1534-49)  
629-30, 658-61,  
664-5; Paul IV (Gian  
Pietro Carafa; 1483;  
1555-9) 656-7, 660,  
662-5, 667, 669;  
Paul VI (Giovanni  
Battista Montini;  
1897-1978) 463, 931,  
968-9, 971-3, 995,  
998; Peter: *see* Peter;  
Pius I (reigned 140-55)  
133; Pius II (Enea Silvio  
de' Piccolomini; 1405;  
1458-64) 560-63;  
Pius IV (Giovanni  
Angelo de' Medici;  
1499, 1559-65) 529;  
Pius V (Michele  
Ghislieri; 1504,  
1566-72) 665; Pius VI  
(Giovanni Angelo  
Braschi; 1717;  
1775-99) 796, 808,  
810, 874, 985; Pius VII  
(Barnaba Chiaramonti;  
1740; 1800-1823)  
810-11; Pius IX  
(Giovanni Mastai-  
Ferretti; 1792;  
1846-78) 821-6, 837,  
931, 936-7; Pius X  
(Giuseppe Melchior  
Sarto; 1835; 1903-14)  
862, 932, 934, 936,  
968, 1079; Pius XI  
(Achille Ratti; 1857;  
1922-39) 892, 931-2,  
934, 936-9; Pius XII  
(Eugenio Pacelli; 1876;  
1939-58) 938, 940-41,  
945-7, 952, 968, 971,  
995, 997; Silverius  
(reigned 536-7) 326;  
Sixtus IV (Francesco  
della Rovere; 1414,  
1471-84) 22, 60;  
Stephen I (reigned  
254-7) 137, 175;  
Stephen II (reigned  
752-7) 348; Sylvester I  
(reigned 314-35) 579;  
Urban II (Otho de  
Lagery; 1042;  
1088-99) 376, 382-6,  
470, Plate 29; Urban IV  
(Jacques Pantaléon;  
*c.* 1195; 1261-4) 407,  
414-15; Urban VIII  
(Maffeo Barberini;  
1568; 1623-44) 684,  
798; Valerian (reigned  
657-72) 340-41;  
Victor I (reigned  
189-99) 136-7;  
Vigilius (reigned  
537-55) 326-7, 429;  
Zacharias (reigned  
741-52) 348  
*see also* bulls; Catholicism  
Gallicanism; General  
Councils; Infallibility;  
Lateran Councils;  
papacy; Papal States;  
Vatican Council;  
Western Church  
Romero, Oscar (1917-80)  
996  
Roncalli, Guisepppe: *see*  
Rome: Popes:  
John XXIII  
Rood and rood screens  
484-5, 681  
Roosevelt, Franklin D.  
(1882-1945) 963  
Rörer, Georg (1492-1557)  
612  
rosary 557, 686  
Rosicrucians 773, 775  
Ross, Alexander  
(1591-1654) 785  
Rotterdam 594  
Roundheads 232  
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques  
(1712-78) 800, 802-3,  
809  
Rovere, Giuliano della;  
Rovere, Francesco della:  
*see* Rome: Popes  
Roy, Rammohun  
(*c.* 1772-1833) 894-5  
Royal Society 774  
Rublev, Andrei  
(*c.* 1360-*c.* 1430)  
521-2, 529  
Rubruck, William of  
(Willem van  
Ruysbroeck)  
(*c.* 1220-*c.* 1293)  
272-3, 276, 284  
Rule of the Master 317; *see*  
*also* Benedict  
Rus' 504; Kievan 466, 469,  
484, 504-10, 533;  
Christianity in 466,  
504-18; conversion of  
(988) 506-7, 515; and  
Oecumenical Patriarch  
509, 515-18; *Primary  
Chronicle* 506; Rurikid  
dynasty 505-10  
Princes (Kiev): Boris and  
Gleb (d. 1015/19)  
508-9, 511; Ivan IV:  
*see* Russia: Tsars;  
Jaroslav I ('the Wise';  
*c.* 978; 1019-54) 510;  
Sviatopolk ('the  
Accursed';  
*c.* 980-1019) 508;  
Sviatoslav I (*c.* 942;  
962-72) 466, 505-6;  
Vasilii I (1371;  
1389-1425) 515;  
Vasilii II (1415;  
1425-62) 515-16;  
Vladimir (Basil; *c.* 958;  
980-1015) 466-7,  
506-8, 515, 522, 1001  
Princesses (Kiev): Anna  
*Porphyrogenēta*  
(?963-?1011) 506-7;  
Olga (Yelena;  
*c.* 890-*c.* 969) 505,  
509-10  
Russia 273, 482, Map 17  
(544), 679, 688, 740,  
805, 813, 823, 846-55,  
897; Empire proclaimed  
541; Jews in 848-9,  
1003; KGB and FSB  
1001-2; and Ottoman  
Empire 847, 855, 920;  
Revolution (1917) 849,  
918-20, 975, 1003;  
Romanov dynasty 537,  
917, 931, 950; Russo-  
Japanese War (1904-5)  
891; and Serbia 852;  
Soviet Union 7, 408,  
546, 641, 919, 937,  
939, 945, 947, 949-50,  
966, 982, 999-1002,  
1006, 1016; speaking in  
tongues 912-13; and  
World War I 917-19,  
921; and World War II  
949-50  
Tsars 529; Aleksei (1629;  
1645-76) 539-41, 542;  
Alexander I (1777;

- Russia – *cont.*  
 1801–25) 848;  
 Alexander II (1818;  
 1855–81) 849–50;  
 Feodor I (1557;  
 1584–98) 531, 537;  
 Ivan IV ('the Terrible';  
 1530; 1533–84)  
 528–33, 537, 1058;  
 Michael I (1596;  
 1613–45) 537;  
 Nicholas I (1796;  
 1825–55) 848;  
 Nicholas II (1868;  
 1894–1917) 916–19;  
 Peter I ('the Great'  
 1672; 1689–1725)  
 539–44, 738, 848,  
 853–4, 918, 950,  
 1059  
 Regents: Sophia (1657;  
 1682–9; 1704) 540–41  
 Tsarinas/Tsaritsas  
 (Empresses): Alexandra  
 (1872; 1894–1918)  
 520, 849, 917–18;  
 Catherine II ('the  
 Great'; 1729; 1762–96)  
 543, 804–5, 847–8,  
 850; Elizabeth (1709;  
 1741–62) 804  
*see also* Bolsheviks;  
 Muscovy; Rus'  
 Russian language 232;  
 literature 517  
 Russian Orthodoxy 4, 486,  
 Ch. 15, 806, 846–52,  
 945, 964, 1006; and  
 biblical translation 7;  
 character 518–19, 528,  
 543, 545, 850;  
 confraternities 849; and  
 ecumenism 956;  
 monasticism in 511,  
 517, 520–23, 525–7;  
 Holy Synod 542–3,  
 847–9, 918; and  
 Oecumenical Patriarch  
 518, 538; Old Believers  
 539–41, 543, 545–6,  
 849; and Russian  
 Federation 1002–4; and  
 Soviet Union 918–20,  
 950, 999–1002; 'Third  
 Rome' 524–5, 531–2;  
 and Western  
 Christianity 510, 537,  
 542–3, 679, 688, 1010;  
*see also* Moscow:  
 Patriarchs;  
 Renovationists  
 Russo-Turkish War  
 (1768–74) 846  
 Rustenburg Declaration  
 (1990) 984  
 Ruthenian Orthodoxy  
 516–17, 533–6, 538–9;  
*see also* Greek Catholics  
 Ruysbroeck, Willem van: *see*  
 Rubruck  
 Ryer, André du (d. 1688)  
 785  
 Ryle, Gilbert (1900–1976)  
 790  
 Sabbath and sabbatarianism  
 86, 90, 109, 243,  
 282–3, 712, 829, 905  
 Sabellianism: *see* modalism  
 Sabians 259  
*Sacrosancta* 560  
 sacrament houses 414  
 sacraments 620–22, 649,  
 659, 665, 934–5; and  
 Augustine 371;  
 etymology 620;  
 sacramentalism 649;  
 Seven 371, 596, 610;  
*see also* baptism;  
 confirmation; Eucharist;  
 marriage; ordination;  
 penance; unction  
 sacred monarchy 358; *see*  
*also* Byzantine Empire;  
 Roman Empire  
 sacrifice 163, 191, 197, 698;  
 Aztec 693; in  
 Christianity 125, 187,  
 610–11; human 693,  
 700; in Judaism 54, 60,  
 66, 108; in Roman  
 religion 156, 173–4,  
 176; *see also* Abraham;  
 altar; Eucharist; Isaac;  
 martyrdom  
 Sadducees 71–2, 87, 106,  
 108  
 Sadoletto, Jacopo  
 (1477–1547) 660  
 Sahagún Abbey 381  
 St Andrews Cathedral Plate  
 14  
 St-Denis Abbey 354–5, 379,  
 390  
 St Gallen 359, Plate 10  
 St John, Ambrose (1815–75)  
 1115  
 St Petersburg (Leningrad,  
 Petrograd) 541, 850,  
 918  
 St Sabas monastery  
 (Palestine) 264, 437,  
 447, 453–4  
 saints 263, 385, 432, 448,  
 485, 507, 523, 530,  
 597, 967; cults of 232,  
 258, 293, 309, 346–7,  
 359, 458, 508–9, 515,  
 645, 680, 713, 761;  
*defined* 161, 206; in  
 Islam 258; merits of  
 555–6; patron saints  
 552, 606, 675, 714; *see*  
*also* canonization;  
 hagiography; syncretism  
 Saladin (Salāh al-Dīn;  
 1138–93) 385  
 Salamanca University 692  
 Salem, MA 755–6, 868  
 Salt Lake City 908  
 salvation: *see* soteriology  
 Salvation Army 889  
 Salzburg 805  
 Samaria 56, 62, 141  
 Samaritans 62–3  
 Samarqand 248  
 Samoa 877  
 San Francisco, CA 404,  
 913  
 San Sepolcro 553–4  
 Sana'a 261  
 Sánchez, Miguel  
 (?1596–1674) 702–3  
 Sanchez Cepeda Davila y  
 Ahumada, Teresa: *see*  
 Teresa  
*Sanctus* 184  
 Sanders, Ed Parish (b. 1937)  
 100  
 Sandoval, Alonso de  
 (1577–1652) 710  
 Sangnier, Marc  
 (1873–1950) 936  
 Sankey, Ira (1840–1908)  
 863  
 Sankt Gallen, Plan of 359,  
 Plate 10  
 Şanlıurfa: *see* Edessa  
 Sanskrit 231, 268  
*Santería*: *see* syncretism  
 Santiago: *see* Compostela

- Santorini 443  
 São Salvador (Kongo)  
     710–11, 888  
 Sarai 511  
 Sarajevo 916  
 Sarto, Giuseppe Melchior:  
     *see* Pius X  
 Sassanian Empire 166, 170,  
     178–9, 236, 259,  
     435–6; and Christianity  
     125, 184–7, 206, 237,  
     245–8, 252–4, 262;  
     and Islam 259–60  
 Shahs (Kings): Ardashir  
     (reigned 208–41) 166,  
     184; Boran (Queen  
     reigned 629–31) 253;  
     Kavad II (reigned 628);  
     Khusrau (Chosroes) I  
     (reigned 531–79) 246;  
     Khusrau (Chosroes) II  
     (reigned 590–628) 238,  
     247, 252–3, 260;  
     Shapur I (reigned  
     241–72) 166; Shapur II  
     ('the Great'; 309–79)  
     186; Yazdgerd II  
     (*c.* 550) 245;  
     Yazdgerd III (reigned  
     632–51) 253–4  
 Satan 63–4, 153, 613, 687,  
     699, 793, 898, 960; *see*  
     *also* Devil  
 Sattler, Michael  
     (1490–1527) 623  
 Saturninus 122  
 Sa'ūd dynasty and and Saudi  
     Arabia 880  
 Saul: *see* Israel: Kings; Paul  
     of Tarsus  
 Saumur Academy 784  
 Sava (*c.* 1175–1235) and  
     *Svetoslavje* 479, 484,  
     1004–5  
 Savonarola, Girolamo  
     (1452–98) 591–3, 656,  
     665, 809, 1062  
 Savoy 732  
     Dukes: Ludovico I (1412;  
     1440–65) 494–5;  
     Vittorio Amadeo II  
     (1666; 1675–1730) 732  
 Saxony 349, 744; Anglo-  
     Saxon and Celtic  
     mission in 342, 344  
     Duke: Georg (1471;  
     1500–1539) Plate 55  
 Electors: Friedrich 'the  
     Wise' (1463; 1486–25)  
     605, 611; Friedrich  
     August, King of Poland  
     (1670; 1694–1733)  
     743; Johann 'the  
     Constant' (1468;  
     1525–32) Plate 55;  
     Johann Georg I (1585;  
     1611–56) 647  
 Scala, Bartolomeo  
     (1430–97) 1082  
 Scandinavia 747; early  
     missions in 359, 368;  
     Lutheranism in 645,  
     742; Reformation in  
     625; *see also* Baltic Sea;  
     Denmark; Finland;  
     Norway; Rus'; Sweden;  
     Vikings  
 scapular 409  
 Schaw, William  
     (1550–1602) 772  
 Schism and schismatics 214,  
     304, 460, 464, 704; *see*  
     *also* Acacian Schism;  
     Great Schism; papacy;  
     Papal Schism  
 Schleiermacher, Friedrich  
     Daniel Ernst  
     (1768–1834) 831–2,  
     835, 942, 953, 997,  
     1091  
 Schleithem Confession  
     (1527) 623  
 Schmalkaldic League and  
     Wars 630, 636, 638,  
     644–5, Plate 55;  
     *defined* 1065  
 Schmemmann, Alexander  
     (1921–83) 1004  
 Scholastica (*c.* 500) 354  
 scholasticism 34, 399,  
     412–14, 565, 576,  
     582–4, 606, 739, 775,  
     997  
 Scholz, Sidonje (*d.* 1942)  
     945  
 schools 827, 878, 886, 889,  
     915, 961–2; Protestant  
     887, 929, 991; Roman  
     Catholic 666, 821, 929,  
     934, 939, 979  
 Schütz, Johann Jakob  
     (1640–90) 741–2  
 Schwarzerd, Philipp: *see*  
     Melancthon  
 Schweitzer, Albert  
     (1875–1965) 860  
 science and Christianity  
     683–4, 772, 856–8,  
     861–2; *see also*  
     astrology; astronomy;  
     biology; chemistry;  
     geology; natural  
     philosophy; physics  
 Scillitan Martyrs 161  
 Scopes, John T.  
     (1900–1970) 962  
 Scotch-Irish: *see*  
     Presbyterianism: North  
     America/USA  
 Scotland 492, 733, 815; Act  
     of Union (1707) 736,  
     756; calendar 683; civil  
     wars (17th century)  
     647–54; first  
     Christianity in 313–14,  
     330; and Freemasonry  
     771–2, 821–2; and  
     'Glorious Revolution'  
     734  
 Church (Kirk) of 26–7,  
     638, 647–50, 651–2,  
     734, 748, 756, 796,  
     838, 843–4, 904, 912,  
     928–30, 957, 1081;  
     Disruption (1843) 844;  
     and Freemasonry 772,  
     821; Reunion (1929)  
     930; and witchcraft  
     687, 772; *see also* Free  
     Church  
 Kings: Charles I and II: *see*  
     England, Kings;  
     James VI: *see* England:  
     Kings: James I;  
     James VII: *see* England:  
     Kings: James II;  
     James VIII: *see* England:  
     Kings: James III;  
     William I (1142/3;  
     1165–1214) 376  
 Queen: Mary I (1542–67;  
     *d.* 1587) 638  
 Scottish Episcopal Church  
     734  
 Scotus: *see* Duns Scotus  
 screens in churches: *see*  
     iconostasis; Rood and  
     rood screens  
 scripts for manuscripts  
     352–3, 577  
 scrolls 158

- sculpture 160, 165, 172, 267–8, 332, 366, 380, 444, 475, 673, 770; *see also* Iconoclastic Controversy; images; Ten Commandments
- seances 862
- Sebastian (d. c. 288) 552
- Setshela I (ruler of BaKwena 1831–92) 883
- Second Blessing 911, 913; *see also* baptism; ‘born-again’ Christians; Third Blessing
- Second Coming: *see* Last Days
- Second Great Awakening: *see* ‘Great Awakenings’
- Second Reformation *defined* 645
- Second Sophistic 141, 434
- Secondat, Charles-Louis de, Baron Montesquieu (1689–1755) 869
- secular clergy 328, 369, 543, 562, 688, 849–50; *defined* 359; *see also* parishes; monks
- secularization 985–90, 1012, 1016
- Sedirac, Bernard de (1050; Archbishop of Toledo 1086–1125) 381
- see: see* dioceses
- Segarelli, Gerardo (d. 1300) 410–11
- segregation 977; *see also* apartheid; racism
- Seleucia-Ctesiphon 170, 185, 246, 264; *see also* Simeon
- Seleucid monarchy 43, 65, 71, 110
- Kings: Antiochos III (241; 222–187 BCE) 43; Antiochos IV *Epiphanes* (c. 215; 175–64 BCE) 65, 69
- Selivanov, Kondratii (c. 1732–1832) 545
- Seljuk Turks 470, 472, 476
- Selma, Alabama 977–8
- Selwyn, George (1809–78) 843
- semi-Arians 217–18; *see also* Basil the Great; Cappadocian Fathers; Gregory of Nyssa; Gregory of Nazianzus
- semi-Pelagians 316–17
- seminaries: *see* clerical education
- Sentamu, John (1949; Archbishop of York 2005–) 886
- Seoul: Yoido Soon-Bok-Eum (Full Gospel) Church Plate 68
- Separate Baptists 760
- separatism 718, 720–21; *see also* Baptists; Congregationalists; Independency
- Sephardic Judaism: *see* Jews
- Septuagint 69, 81, 151, 580
- Serafim of Sarov (1759–1833) 546
- Serafima, Mother (Varvara Vasilevna Chichagova; 1913–2004) 1002
- Serapis 168, 190
- Serbia 473, 479, 483, 490, 492, 497, 513, 852, 854, 916, 1004–5; Orthodox Church in 463–4, 479, 482, 582, 945, 956, 1004–6
- King: Stefan *Prvovenčani* (1176; 1196–1228) 477
- Prince: Stefan Nemanja (1109; 1166–96; d. 1199) 473, 479
- see also* Yugoslavia
- serfs and serfdom 368–9, 373, 542, 642, 728, 849, 870
- Sergei (Sergius) of Radonezh (c. 1315–92) 520–23, 526, 546
- Sergiev Posad Monastery 520–22, 525
- Sergiopolis (Resafa) 238
- Sergius and Bacchus (d. c. 303) 237–8, 270
- sermons: *see* preaching
- Sermons on the Mount and the Plain: *see* Jesus
- Serto 178, 251; *see also* Syriac language
- Serveto, Miguel (Michael Servetus; 1511–53) 633, 779
- Seven Years War (1756–63) 737, 762
- Seventh-Day Adventism 905
- Severus of Antioch (c. 465; 512–18) 235–6
- Severus Sebokht (c. 650) 246
- Sèvres, Treaty of (1920) 924
- Sewall, Samuel (1652–1730) 755–6, 868–9
- sex and sexuality 119, 791–4, 861, 876, 940; and *Acts of Thomas* 202; and Clement of Alexandria 149; and Conservative Evangelicals 990–91, 993, 1009–10; and gnostics 124–5; and Gregorian Reform 371–3; and Jerome 314; liberation movements 846, 983, 985–90, 1009–10; regulation 337–8, 685–8, 745, 875; and Roman Catholicism 972–3, 998–9; *see also* abortion; affinity; annulment; consumerism; divorce; fornication; HIV; homosexuality; incest; lesbianism; marriage; men; Reformation of Manners; syphilis; venereal disease; women
- Shakespeare, William (1564–1616) 11, 232, 631
- shamanism, Korean 900
- Sharp, Granville (1735–1813) 869–71
- Shaw, William (1798–1872) 882
- Shear-jashub 59
- Sheba (Yemen) 244–5, 247
- Shembe, Isaiah (1870–1935) 964
- Shechem 51
- Shem 867, 1104
- Shepherd of Hermas* 133, 146
- Sheptyts’kyi, Andrei (1865–1944) 947
- Shetland 25
- Shimei 652
- Shi’a Islam 258, 880

- Shinto 712, 966  
shrines 161, 195, 255, 358, 376, 553, 965; destroyed 220, 238, 497; of Mary 394, 702, 820; satirized 598; *see also* Canterbury; Guadalupe; Jerusalem; Ka'aba; pilgrimage; relics; Rome; Walsingham
- Siberia 918
- Sicily: and Byzantine Empire 435, 467, 472; and Muslims 467; and Normans 382-3, 470  
King: Roger I (1031; 1071-1101) 383  
*see also* Humbert
- Sidon 93
- Sierra Leone 871-2, 881, 883-5
- Sifting Time, Moravian (1749) 745
- Sigehelm (c. 870) 249, 1038-9
- Silk Road 178
- Sillon, Le* 936
- Simeon of Jerusalem (c. 62) 105
- Simeon Salus (d. c. 570) 207
- Simeon (Shem'on) of Seleucia-Ctesiphon (c. 340) 185
- Simeon Stylites the Elder (c. 390-459) 207-9; 235, 296, Plate 3
- Simeon Stylites the Younger (521-97) 208
- Simon Magus (d. c. 50) 122
- Simons, Menno (1496-1561) 920; *see also* Mennonites
- sin 555, 614, 684, 687, 710, 748-9, 834, 904; *see also* original sin; pride
- Sinai 48-9, 177, 231, 1015; Mount (Horeb) 61, 69, 263, 580; St Catherine's monastery 263-4, 437-8, 446, 453
- Sion: *see* Jerusalem; Zion
- Sirmium 290
- Skellig Isles 332, Plate 8
- Skoptsy* 545-6
- slavery 692, 871, 885, 975, 984, 1015; abolition of slave trade and slavery (British Empire) 710, 730, 747, 830, 857, 870-73, 895-6, 908; abolition (Portuguese Empire) 710; abolition (USA) 830, 904, 908-10; in ancient society 27, 29, 40, 116; campaigns against 866-73, 904; endorsement by Christians 101, 115-16, 336, 369, 691-2, 709-14, 725, 760-62, 866-9, 908-10; Enlightenment and 794; Evangelicals and 857; Moravians and 747; Muslims and 719, 867-8; papacy and 711, 873; Roman Inquisition condemns 711; *see also* African-American Christianity; serfs and serfdom; Somerset's case
- Slavophiles 850-51
- Slavs 359, 435, 461; Christianity among 504; languages 348, 456, 461-2, 479, 546; Slavic liturgy (Church Slavonic) 505, 514, 520, 534, 540; *see also* Bulgaria; Great Moravia; Rus'; Russian Orthodoxy; Serbia
- Slovakia 460, 945
- Slovenes 945
- Smiles, Samuel (1812-1904) 900
- Smith, Joseph (1805-44) 906-9; *see also* Hale
- Smyrna 127, 143, 924, Plate 51; *see also* Konopios; Polycarp
- snakes 331, 714, 761, Plate 61
- Sobornost'* 851
- social contract 735
- Social Democratic Party (Germany) 838, 941
- social reform 851, 904, 912, 953, 958, 977; 'Social Gospel' 953, 960, 977; *see also* environmental change; slavery: abolition; temperance and teetotalism
- Socialism 815-16, 821, 826-7, 838, 939, 975; Socialist International 916; *see also* Labour Party; Marx
- Societies for the Reformation of Manners 748, 792
- Society of Jesus (Jesuits) 500, 593, 688, 740; in Africa 697; in Brazil 697, 701; in central Europe 671, 687; in China 267, 705-8, 798, Plate 46; early years 660-62, 752, 778; and education 536, 665-6, 672, 678-9, 796, 800, 805, 831; in England 670; in Ethiopia 6, 711-12; evangelistic style 682-3, 750, 845; in France 790-91, 798-9, 801; hostility to 666, 678-9; and inquisitions 665; in India 697, 704-5; in Italy 682-3; and Jansenism 797-9; in Japan 707-9; in New France 714; and other faiths 705-8; in Ottoman Empire 501; and papacy 667; in Poland-Lithuania 533-4, 536, 678-9; in Portugal 696-7; reconstituted (1814) 812; 'Reductions' 701; and science 706; in Spain and Spanish Empire 672, 697, 701; and *Spirituali* 660-62; suppression 701, 705, 715, 796, 799, 804-6; and Thomism 583, 997; and Valdesianism 660; *see also* Ignatius Loyola
- Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge 746, 748
- Society for the Propagation of the Gospel 725, 748-9, 892

- Socinianism 778–9; in England 748, 870; in Poland-Lithuania 527, 533, 642–4, 678–9, 778, 780; in United Provinces 780; *see also* Sozini
- Socrates (c. 469–399 BCE) 24, 29–31
- Söderblom, Nathan (1866–1931) 955–6
- sodomy 591, 779, 886; *see also* homosexuality
- soldier-saints: *see* George; Sergius and Bacchus
- soldiers 455–6; *see also* warfare
- Solidarity Movement 995
- solifidianism: *see* justification by faith
- Solon 28
- Somerset's Case (1772) and James Somerset 869–70
- Somme, battle (1916) 928
- songs and motets 213, 452, 494–5, 701–2, 760–61, 770, 978
- Sons and Daughters of the Covenant 202–3
- Sophocles (c. 496–406 BCE) 35
- Sophronios of Jerusalem (560–638) 260, 262
- Sora, river 526
- Sorskii, Nil (1433/4–1508) 526–7
- soteriology 154; and Augustine of Hippo 306–9; and Dyophysites 249–50; and Jansenists; and Luther 606–11, 657; Nominalist 565–6; and Wesley 753; and Zwingli 616; *see also* Arminius; Calvin; God; divine grace; Heaven; Hell; justification; merit; predestination; Purgatory; Traducianism; universalism
- Soubirous, Bernadette (1844–79) 824
- soul 784; in Christianity 71, 601, 701; in Judaism 70; and Plato 70
- South Africa 897, 980–85, 1009; *see also* Cape Colony; Transvaal
- South America 381, 693–6, 822; Portuguese in 563, 689–90, 696–7, 933; *see also* Colombia
- South Butler 829
- Southampton 721
- Southcott, Joanna (1750–1814) 828–9, 874
- Southern, Richard William (1912–2001) 369
- Southern Baptists: *see* Baptists
- Soviet Union: *see* Russia
- Sozini, Lelio Francesco Maria (1525–62) 642
- Sozzini [*sic*], Fausto Paolo (1539–1604) 642; *see also* Socinianism
- Spain 295, 299, Map 18 (589), 657, 662, 821; Armada 639; art 496; cultural exclusivity 586–90, 655, 672, 940; *Caudillo* regime 940–41, 952; character 692; early Church in 164, 195, 298, 315; and Dutch 638; Empire in America 10, 563, 671, 690–704, 716, 719, 737, 835, 933–4, 975; Empire in Asia 703–4; and English 719; and Greeks 25; in Italy 10, 656–8; Jews in 497, 586–91, 777–8; and Low Countries 639–40, 778, Plate 17; medieval Church 350, 381–2, 386, 449–50; Muslims in (*mudéjars*) 381, 584–8, 633, 672, 702, 778; and Purgatory 557; *Patronato* 690–91, 696; *Reconquista* 368, 381–2, 584–7, 673, 691, 697–8; Republic 935, 939–40; Roman Catholicism in 586–90, 671–5; and witchcraft 686
- Kings: Alfonso XIII (1886–1931; 1941) 939; Fernando V, of Aragon, then of Spain (1452; 1479; 1512–16) 585–6, 690–91, 693; Fernando VII (1784; 1808–33) 821; Philip (Felipe) II, King of Portugal (1527, 1556–98) 639, 671–2, 703, 708; and England 632, 670–75; and Ireland 670–71; and papacy 669, 937; Philip (Felipe) III (1578; 1598–1621) 675 *see also* Aragon; Castile; inquisitions; Visigoths
- Spanish (Castilian) language 570, 696, 701, 965
- Spanish (later Austrian) Netherlands 797, 805–6, 811; *see also* Belgium; Low Countries
- Sparta 28, 36
- speaking in tongues 829, 912–13, 963; *see also* Pentecostalism
- Spener, Philipp Jakob (1635–1705) 739–41, 744
- Speratus (d. 180) 161
- Speyer, Diet of (1529) 621
- Speyr, Adrienne von (1902–67) 997
- Spinoza, Baruch (Benedictus de Spinoza; 1632–77) 780–85
- Spirit in humanity 601; *see also* Holy Spirit
- Spiritane Congregation (Holy Ghost Fathers) 965
- spiritual direction 661
- Spirituali* 591, 655–64, 669, 778–9; *see also* Valdés
- Spiritualism 862, 906
- Sprenger, Jacobus (1436–1495) 686
- Sri Lanka (Ceylon) 248–9, 704–5
- Stadbouder*: *defined* 732
- stained glass 379–80, 475, 638, 769, Plate 30
- Stalin, Josef (Josef Djugashvili; 1879–1953) 641, 919, 950, 1002–3



- Stanley, Edward Henry, 14th Earl of Derby (formerly Lord Stanley; 1826–93) 893
- stational worship 137, 193
- statues: *see* images
- steam engine 40
- Stephen (Stefan) Khrap of Perm' (1340–96) 519–20
- Stephen the Protomartyr (d. ?36) 97
- Stepinac, Alojzije (1898–1960) 945
- Steyn Abbey 595
- stigmata 403–4, 416, 820, 1079–80, Plate 25
- Stockholm 956
- Stoic philosophy 40, 45, 122, 169; and Christianity 142, 148–9, 151, 308; *see also* Zeno
- Stoke-on-Trent 1110
- Stoudite Rule 437, 451–3, 468, 496, 520, 521, 1052, 1056
- Strassburg (Strasbourg) 612, 629–30, 686, 732, Plate 30
- Strauss, David Friedrich (1808–74) 859
- Stuart (Stewart) dynasty of England, Ireland and Scotland 647, 670, 732–6, 756; *see also* Jacobites
- stylites 207–8, 258, 546; *see also* Simeon
- subordinationism 152–3, 213, 219; *see also* Arianism; Origen
- Sudan 236
- Suenens, Leo Jozef (1904–96) 969
- Suetonius (c. 71–c. 135) 159, 196
- Suez Crisis (1956) 992
- Suffolk 369
- Sūfi Islam 480, 880
- sugar 725
- Suger of St-Denis (c. 1081–1151) 379
- suicide bombers 850
- Suidger: *see* Rome: Popes: Clement II
- Sulpicius Severus (c. 360–c. 425) 312–13, 315
- sun, worship of 168, 191, 198, 217, 699
- Sun Yat Sen (1866–1925) 1007
- Sunday 109, 282–3, 745; Sunday Schools 861, 986–7, 1094; *see also* Sabbath
- Sundkler, Bengt (1910–95) 965
- Sunni Islam 258, 880
- Surrealism 769, Plate 65
- Surrey 39
- sursum corda* 635
- swastika 270, 944
- Sweden 368, 504, 537, 541, 647, 679, 738, 790, 965
- Sweelinck, Jan Pieterszoon (1562–1621) 789
- Swift, Jonathan (1667–1745) 207
- Switzerland 800, 821, 911, 952; early medieval Christianity 334, 373; and Holy Roman Empire 616; radical Reformation in 622–3, 636–7, 639–40; Roman Catholicism in 628, 997; *see also* Basel; *Consensus Tigurinus*; Graubünden; Zürich
- Sydney Anglicanism 1008–10
- Syllabus of Errors* (1864) 821–2, 968
- Symbolist Movement 1015
- Symeon Metaphrastes (c. 970) 467
- Symeon the New Theologian (949–1022) 468–9, 472, 489, 491, 509
- Symeon the Pious (c. 970) 468
- synagogues 46, 66, 99, 108, 179, 300, 778, 780, 782
- syncretism and synthesis in religion 168, 170; African 711; African-American (*Candomblé*, Rastafarianism, *Santería*, Vodou) 331, 713–14, 892, 996, Plate 61; Hispano-American 701–3; Korean 966; modern West 862; Pacific 876, 878; *see also* New Age
- spirituality
- synergy 509
- Synoptic Gospels (Matthew, Mark, Luke) 102–3, 199, 487–8; *defined* 85
- syphilis 591, 656, 775
- Syria 177, 183, 263, 436, 1037; ancient Church in 110, 126, 171, 176–84, 190, 210, 219, 258, 439; modern 855, 993
- Syriac Christianity 170, Chs. 7, 8, 880; asceticism 224, 280; and Celtic Christianity 332; earliest church music 182–3; and Ethiopia 240, 243, 280; and Judaism 178–9, 243; literature 239, 246, 250, 266; originator of monasticism 181–2, 202–10, 295, 332; *see also* Church of the East; Ghassānids; Syriac Orthodox Church
- Syriac language 3, 171, 176, 178, 185, 246–7, 251, 271; *see also* Estrangela
- Syriac Orthodox Church (Miaphysite) 183, 234–40, 927, 1037
- Ta Qin* monastery (Zhouzhi) 252, 267, 271, Plates 6–7
- tabernacles, eucharistic 414, 681
- Tabor, Mount 455, 487–90, 1054, Plate 56
- tabot*: *see* Ark of the Covenant
- Tacitus, Cornelius (c. 56–c. 117) 45, 196
- Tahiti 875–6, 879
- Taiping Rebellion 896–7, 906, 979
- Täklä Haymanot (c. 1215–c. 1313) 281
- Talmage, John Van Nest (1819–93) 898
- tambourines in worship 1106

- Tamihana, Wiremu (William Thompson; *c.* 1805–66) 877–8
- Tamil language 746
- Tanakh 14, 67, 86, Ch. 2, 99–100, 108, 122, 126, 128, 140, 149–52, 179, 244, 281, 419, 443, 580, 607, 627, 643, 771, 786; commentary on 578; *defined* 6, 67; and Muhammad 257–8; and violence 156; *see also* Bible; Old Testament
- Tannenberg, battle (1410) 387
- Tanzimat* 855
- Taoism 2, 200, 252, 268, 270, 272, 879
- tariff books: *see* penitentials
- Tarsus 96, 98; *see also* Diodore
- Tartars: *see* Tatars
- Tartu: *see* Dorpat
- Tatars 510–14, 523, 529–30; *see also* Mongols
- Tatian (*c.* 150) 128, 181, 202
- tattoos 283, 877
- Taufa'ahau: *see* Tonga: Kings: George I
- Taurus Mountains 177
- tawahedo* 243
- taxes 167, 203–4, 249, 523, 804, 807, 889, 991; to Church 568, 765, 931; discriminatory 186; *see also* Peter's Pence; tithe
- Taylor, Hudson (1832–1905) 898–9
- Te Deum* 474, 1000
- teetotalism: *see* temperance
- Teheran 847
- telegraph 813
- television and televangelists 682, 961, 977, 987, 999, 1012; *see also* radio
- temperance and teetotalism 830, 849, 904, 962, 1107; *see also* Prohibition
- Templars (Knights Templar) 386–7, 1048
- temples 163, 193, 197, 220; Chinese 252; Greek 24–5, 37; Japanese 253; Roman 192; *see also* Jerusalem
- Temüjin: *see* Genghis Khan
- Ten Commandments 61, 555, 580, 618–19, 623, 1022; and images 179, 443–4; *see also* iconoclasm
- 1066 and All That* 1045
- Tennent, Gilbert (1703–64) 686, 757–9
- Tennent, William (1673–1746) 757
- Tennent, William (1705–77) 686, 757
- Tennessee 961–2
- Tenochtitlán: *see* Mexico City
- Teresa Sanchez Cepeda Davila y Ahumada (Teresa of Jesus or of Ávila; 1515–82) 590, 672–5, 778
- Tertullian (*c.* 160–220) 139, 141, 144–7, 277, 290, 306
- Tetzel, Johann (*c.* 1464–1519) 609
- Teutonic Knights 387, 516–17, 615, 671, 1003
- Texas 961, 977
- Thames, river 337
- Theatines 656, 667
- theocracy *defined* 721
- Theodora (*c.* 500–548) 235–7, 429–30, 437, Plate 27
- Theodore of Mopsuestia (*c.* 350–428) 223–4, 227, 245, 247–50, 327
- Theodore the Stoudite (759–826) 451–3
- Theodosius (Bishop of Alexandria 535–67) 235–6, 248
- Theodotus 146
- Theodulf of Orléans (*c.* 450/56–521) 450
- theology 404, 420, 773, 776, 784, 801, 831, 989; art as 453; invention of 398; Orthodox 851, 1003–4; Western tradition 603, 663; *see also* inquisitions: Roman; Paris: Sorbonne
- Theopaschism 239
- Theophanes the Greek (*c.* 1340–*c.* 1410) Plate 56
- theosebeis* ('God-fearers') 99
- theosis* (deification) 216, 421, 433, 438–41, 464, 468
- Theosophy 861–2
- Theotokos* 225–6, 228, 393, 432, 454
- Theotokopoulos, Domenikos ('El Greco'; 1541–1614) 496
- Therapeutae 201
- Thérèse of Lisieux (Thérèse Martin; 1873–97) 819, 826
- Thessalonica (Thessaloniki) 300, 461, 463, 492, 497, 925; *see also* Palamas
- Thiene, Gaetano da (St Cajetan; 1480–1547) 656
- Third Blessing 913
- Third Rome (Muscovite or Russian Church; Novgorod; T'rnovo) 473, 513, 524–5, 531–2, 539, 547
- Thirty Years War (1618–48) 645–7, Map 20 (648), 684, 737–8, 773
- Thirty-Nine Articles of Religion (1563) 649, 841
- Thomas, Apostle 202, 248–9, 777; *see also* apocryphal literature
- Thomas, John (1796–1881) 879
- Thomas, Keith Vivian (b. 1933) 1090
- Thomas à Kempis: *see* Kempis
- Thomas Aquinas (Aquino; *c.* 1225–74) 276, 412–15, 417, 421, 447, 487, 489, 559, 564–5, 567, 801, 1015; and Jesus 416; just war theory 602; and Mary

- 451, 824; *Pange Lingua* 414–15; and soteriology 609; *Summa Theologiae* 414, 487, 583; *see also* Benediction of the Blessed Sacrament; Thomism
- Thomas Becket: *see* Canterbury: Archbishops
- Thomas Christians: *see* Mar Thoma Church
- Thomism 26, 412–14, 606; revival 583, 609, 724
- Thorenburg: *see* Torda
- Three Chapters 327
- Three Marys: *see* Mary of Cleopas; Mary Magdalene; Mary mother of James and John
- three-self principle 884–5, 898, 933
- Thucydides (c. 460–c. 395 BCE) 36–7, 337
- Tiber, river 71, 111, 189, 682
- Tibet, Christianity in 267
- Tigray 243
- Tigris, river 48, 63, 177–8
- Tikhon (Bellavin) (1865; Patriarch of Moscow 1917–25) 918–19
- Tillet, Jean du (d. 1570) 451
- Time of Troubles (Russian) 537
- Timothy I (Catholicos of the Church of the East 780–823) 266–7
- Timur ('Tamerlane'; 1336–1405) 38, 273–5, 1040
- Tippett, Michael (1905–98) 1014
- Tipu Sultan of Mysore (1750–99) 737
- Tiso, Jozef (1887–1947) 945, 947
- tithe 932; *defined* 369
- Tlaxcala 698
- tobacco 653, 725, 781, 1016
- Toledo 399, 585–8; *see also* Carranza; Sedirac; Ximénes
- Toledo, Fernando Alvarez de, Duke of Alva (1508–82) Plate 17
- tolerance and toleration 192, 220, 483, 779, 805; in Austria 805; in Byzantine Empire 467, 471–2; in England 680, 730, 733–7, 788; and Erasmus 779–80; in France 676–7, 805; in Graubünden 639–40; in Great Britain 805; in Hungary/Transylvania 640–42; in Ireland 805; in Moravia 573, 642; in Netherlands 601, 640, 729, 778–84, 788, 790; in North America 723–31; in Poland-Lithuania 533, 641–4, 677–80, 687–8; in Russia 527, 805; *see also* Milan: Declaration of; Nantes: Edict of; pluralism of religion; Torda; Warsaw
- Tolfa 562
- Tolkien, J. R. R. (1892–1973) 907
- Tolstoy, Count Leo (1828–1910) 919
- Tomašák, František (1899; Archbishop of Prague 1977–91; 1992) 1000–1001
- tombs and graves 164–5, 172, 271, 277, 290, 300, 339, 456, 552, 603, 753, 1095; *see also* catacombs; cremation; funerals; shrines
- Tome* of Leo (449) 225, 234
- Tomicki, Piotr (1464; Bishop of Cracow 1524–35) 594
- Tommasini: *see* Ochino
- Tonantzin Plate 60
- Tonga 877–9, 886  
King: George Tupou I (Taufa'ahau; c. 1797; 1875–93) 879  
Queen: Sālote Tupou III (1900; 1918–65) 879
- tongues: *see* Pentecostalism; speaking in tongues
- Torbay 734
- Torda (Turda, Thorenburg) 640–41, 678, 731
- Tordesillas, Treaty of (1494) 690
- Tories 733–5, 749, 763, 793, 838–9, 879, 983; *see also* Jacobites
- Torquemada, Tomás de (1420–98) 386
- Toulouse St-Sernin 366
- tourism 778
- Tournai 811
- Tours (Civitas Turonum) 312, 323; *see also* Gregory of Tours; Martin of Tours
- Tractarianism 840–42, 1081
- trade unions 826, 937–8
- tradition of the Church 6, 9, 597, 664, 952, 1009–10
- Traducianism 145
- Tranquebar 746
- Trans-Volga Elders 526
- transcendence 200; *see also* monks; mysticism
- Transfiguration, Feast of 454; *see also* Jesus Christ
- Transjordan 48–50
- transubstantiation 405–6, 554, 565, 568, 611; *see also* Mass
- Transvaal 891
- Transylvania 638–41, 688, 721, 774, 784, 1004  
Princes: Gábor Bethlen (1580, 1613–29) 646; György II Rákóczi (1621; 1648–57, 1660) 641; István Báthori: *see* Poland: Kings: Stefan Bathory; János Zsigmond Zápolyai (reigned 1540–71) 640
- treasury of merit 556
- Treatise of the three impostors* 783–4, 801
- Trebizond 476–8, 480
- Trent 664; Council of 202, 587, 675–6, 696, 805, 819, 824, 968–9; 1st session (1547–8) 629, 664; 3rd session (1562–3) 529, 667–9, 672; *see also* Madruzzo

- Tridentine Catholicism 700, 901; *defined* 667; *see also* catechisms; Catholic Reformation; Catholicism; Roman Catholicism; Rome; Trent
- Trier (Augusta Treverorum) 290
- Trinity 8, 185, 239, 267, 283, 449, 525, 530, 631, 989; in art 521–2, 665; and Augustine 310–12; and Cappadocian Fathers 217–18, 448; and Erasmus 602–3; first use of word 145; and Islam 258, 260; ‘Johannine Comma’ 602; and Justin Martyr 142–3; Monophysite Controversy 222–8; and Origen 152–3; and Pentecostals 959–60; and Plotinus 170; and radical Reformation 624, 633, 659; symbolism for 540; *see also* adoptionism; God; Jesus Christ; Judaizing Heresy; *Logos* theology; modalism; Monarchianism; Socinianism; unitarianism
- Tripoli 277
- Trisagion 239–40, 433
- Triumph of Orthodoxy: *see* Iconoclastic Controversy
- T’rnovo 473, 513
- trombones 745
- Troy and Trojans 20, 37, 43, 192, 298
- True Cross: *see* Cross
- Truth and Reconciliation Commission 983
- tuatha* 331
- Tübingen, University 859, 863, 996
- Tür ‘Abdîn 237, 247–8, 332, 927
- Turda: *see* Torda
- Turin Shroud 180; *see also* Claudius
- Turkey and Turks 20, 96, 99, 103, 177, 208, 237, 275, 511, 531–2, 924–5, 926–7, 1005, Map 26 (926); *see also* Asia Minor; Ottoman Empire
- Turkmenistan 184
- Turks: *see* Ottoman Empire; Seljuk Turks; Turkey
- Tuscany: Grand Dukes: *see* Florence
- Tutu, Desmond (b. 1931) 982–3, 1009
- Tver 515
- twelfth-century Renaissance 399, 575; *see also* Aristotle; scholasticism; universities
- Twelve Apostles Church 888, Plate 66
- Twelve, the (disciples) 89, 98, 102, 105, 113, 130, 103; *see also* Andrew; Bartholomew; James the Greater; John the Evangelist; Judas; Matthias; Peter; Philip; Thomas
- Tyndale, William (?1494–1536) 626–8, 630
- tyrants, Greek 27–8; tyrannicide 948
- Tyre 93, 473
- Tyrol 664
- ubiquity 635
- Uganda 886, 981; *see also* Buganda
- Ukraine 533, 537–8, 540, 543, 934, 944–5, 947, 950, 1000–1001; *see also* Andrusovo; Cossacks; Kmel’nyts’kyi
- Ukrainian language 536
- Ulfila (Ulfilas; c. 310–83) 221, 330
- Ulster 756, 858, 904, 928, 1067; *see also* Northern Ireland
- ultramontanism 818–21, 823–5; *defined* 818
- Umar I, Caliph (c. 590; 634–44) 260, 262
- Umar II, Caliph (c. 682; 717–20) 262
- ummah* 258, 375
- Ummayyad dynasty 262–4, 446
- Uniate Churches 275–7, 535, 668, 926, 1068; *see also* Greek Catholic Church; Maronite Church
- Unification Church (‘Moonies’) 10
- union with the divine: *see* *theosis*
- Unitarianism 641, 870, 894–5, 1012; in USA 894, 904, 909, 977; *see also* anti-Trinitarianism; Arian christology; Socinianism
- Unitas Fratrum*: *see* Bohemian Brethren
- United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland: *see* Great Britain
- United Nations 956
- United Provinces of the Netherlands (Northern Netherlands) 638–40, 671, 715, 718, 733, 773, 787–94, 797; in Africa 711, 981; Arminianism in 649, 780; decline 736; Dutch West India Company 729; in East Asia 708, 736; and France 732; Roman Catholics in 640; in Sri Lanka 704–5; toleration and tolerance in 640, 729, 778–84, 790; witchcraft in 687
- Stadhouders* (House of Orange): Willem I of Nassau (‘William the Silent’; 1533–84) 732; Willem III: *see* England: monarchs: William III
- see also* Afrikaners; Anglo-Dutch Wars; Dutch Reformed Church; Low Countries; Netherlands
- United States of America 10, 717, 835, 900, 902–14, 928, 978–9; and Christian Right 991–5,

- 1006–7, 1016; Civil Rights struggles 976–8; Civil War (1861–5) 897, 908–10, 963; Congress 763, 866, 910, 977–8, 994; Constitution 764, 910, 962; and cremation 1015; Declaration of Independence (1776) 40, 762–3, 807, 904; and decolonization 978, 980; ‘Founding Fathers’ 905, 909; Great Depression 960–61; indigenous Christianities (*see also* Church of Christ Scientist; Millerites; Mormons; Pentecostalism; Seventh-Day Adventism; Spiritualism) 903, 905–8, 910–14; and Japan 899; and Latin America 965; Marshall Plan 951; national anthems 866; Orthodoxy in 918; Pacific colonies (Hawaii; Philippines) 875, 955; Prohibition 962–3; Protestant character 763–4, 823, 903, 1075; and Reformed Protestantism 764–5, 858, 911; Revolution (1776–83) 752, 760–65, 807, 822, 839, 871, 904; Roman Catholicism in 765, 823, 903, 962–3; and sexual revolution 985–90; Socialism in 815; in Vietnam 985; War of 1812 902
- Episcopal Church (Protestant Episcopal Church of the USA) 764, 842–3, 903–4, 963, 984, 1009–10; in Africa 887; in Philippines 955 *see also* Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions; Liberia; North America; Pentecostalism; *Roe v. Wade*
- universalism and Origen 153–4, 210, 250, 477
- universities (and *see* individual names) 385, 398–400, 402, 420, 538–9, 551, 565, 567, 720, 739, 850, 893; and Jesuits 665–6; modern 830–33, 964; in Renaissance 580, 582; *see also* Humboldt; scholasticism
- unleavened bread: *see* *azyma*
- Ur 50, 63
- Ural Mountains 512, 519
- Uranus: *see* Ouranos
- urban life 396–98, 403, 411, 566, 697, 739, 837–8, 845, 962
- Urfa: *see* Edessa
- Ursula, St 657–8, 680
- Ursulines 657–8, 666, 707, 792
- Ussher, James (1581; Archbishop of Armagh 1625–56) 651, 856, 905
- usury 214, 369, 400, 419
- Utah 907–8
- Utopias 594, 907
- Utraquism and Utraquist Church 572–4, 645–6, 671; *defined* 572–3; *see also* Hussites
- Utrecht bishopric 1089
- Uyghurs 271
- Uzbekistan 184
- Valaršapat: *see* Ējmiacin
- Valdes 397, 403
- Valdés, Alfonso de (?1490–1532) 655
- Valdés, Juan de (?1490–1541) and Valdesianism 655–65, 778
- Valentinus 136, 181
- Valerius of Carthage (d. 396) 304
- Valignano, Alessandro (1539–1606) 708
- Valla, Lorenzo (c. 1406–57) 579, 582
- Valladolid 692
- Van 921
- Vandals 221, 311
- Varangians 506
- Varna, battle (1444) 493
- Vasari, Giorgio (1511–74) 665
- Vatican Council I (1870–71) 326, 824–5, 668, 824–5, 968–9, 971, 997; Vatican Council II (1962–5) 935, 968–76, 995–7, 1008; Vatican State: *see* Rome
- Vaughan Williams, Ralph (1872–1958) 1014–15
- vegetarianism 392, 897, 900, 905, 1087
- Velehrad 1000
- Velichkovskii, Paisii (1722–94) 546
- Vendée 808
- venereal disease 830; *see also* syphilis
- Venice 232, 385, 462, 466, 470, 483, 486, 496, 499–500, 513, 540, 546, 657, 665; and Fourth Crusade 473–6; and papacy 573, 967
- Venizelos, Eleftherios (1864–1936) 925
- Venn, Henry (1796–1873) 884–5, 898, 933
- Verdi, Giuseppe (1813–1901) 357
- Veritatis Splendor* (1993) 997
- Vermigli, Piermartire (Peter Martyr; 1499–1562) 636, 658, 662, 658, 662
- Vermont 905–6
- vernacular liturgy 236, 572, 668, 970
- Vernazza, Ettore (1470–1524) 656
- vestments 199, 515–16, 645
- vestries 718
- Vézelay Abbey 366
- Vi, Pita (*fl.* 1820s) 879
- Via moderna* 565, 607
- Vicenza 656
- Vienna 502, 625, 671; Congress of (1815) 812
- Vikings: *see* Norsemen
- Vilna: *see* Vilnius
- Vilnius (Wilno) 514–16, 678

- Vincent of Beauvais  
(c. 1194–1264) 314
- Vincent of Lérins (d. c. 445)  
and ‘Vincentian Canon’  
316–17, 332
- Vio, Thomas de: *see* Cajetan
- violence: *see* warfare
- Virgil (Publius Vergilius  
Maro; 70–19 BCE)  
297–8
- Virginia 716–20, 725–31,  
764, 909
- virgins and virginity 432,  
657, 901; Chinese 707;  
*see also* Mary
- Visigoths 301, 324  
King: Alaric I (c. 370;  
395–410) 301, 305,  
328
- visions 702, 824, 887, 896,  
905
- visitations 645
- Vistula, river 387
- Vitelleschi, Giovanni  
(Archbishop of Florence  
1434/5–40) 564
- Vitoria, Francisco de  
(1483–1546) 692–3,  
699, 724
- Vladimir-on-the-Kliazma  
508, 514–15, 521, 524
- Vodou: *see* syncretism
- Volga, river 482, 511, 920
- Volhynia 533, 945
- Volotskii, Iosif (1439–1515)  
526–7
- Voltaire (François-Marie  
Arouet; 1694–1778)  
543, 800–801, 822
- Volz, Paul (1480–1544) 600
- von Rist, Johann (1607–67)  
1104
- Vulgate: *see* Bible
- Waco 906
- Wahhabite Islam and  
Muhammad ibn ‘Abd  
al-Wahhāb (1703–92)  
880
- Waitangi, Treaty of (1840)  
877
- Waldensians 397, 408
- Wales 7, 670, 929, 933
- Wali-Allah, Shah (1703–62)  
880, 892
- wall paintings 160, 179,  
236, 432, 444, 658, 665
- Wallace, Alfred Russel  
(1823–1913) 862
- Wallingford CN 763
- Walsingham, Little 598,  
1025
- war memorials 915, 948
- Ware, Kallistos (Timothy;  
b. 1934) 500
- warfare and violence 370,  
620, 877; and  
Carolingians 349,  
354–6, 367, 382; and  
early Christians 156–7,  
256, 270, 382, 386; and  
Goths 221; just war  
theory 602, 692–3; and  
modern Christians  
916–17, 949, 965; and  
Muslims 256; and  
Russians 508–9; *see  
also* crusades; George;  
pacifism; Peace of God  
movement; Sergius and  
Bacchus; soldiers
- Warfield, B. B. (1851–1921)  
584, 610
- Warren, Max (1904–77)  
980
- Warsaw, Confederation of  
(1573) 533, 643–4,  
677–8, 731, 777
- Wartburg 612, 619
- Washington, DC 905, 963
- Washington, George  
(1732–99) 764, Plate  
40
- Watts, Isaac (1674–1748)  
758–9, 1015
- wealth, and Christianity  
148–9, 297, 306; *see  
also* Jesus Christ
- Weber, Max (1864–1920)  
and ‘Protestant work  
ethic’ 685, 754, 836,  
1074
- Weller, Jerome (1499–1572)  
607
- Wellesley, Arthur, 1st Duke  
of Wellington  
(1769–1852) 839
- Welsh language 627
- Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of  
Strafford (1593–1641)  
651, 718
- Wesley, Charles (1707–88)  
10, 104, 686, 749–54
- Wesley, John (1703–91) 10,  
131, 686, 749–55, 763,  
795, 806, 873, 879,  
888, 903, 911, Plate 38
- Wesley, Samuel  
(1662–1735) 749, 869;  
*see also* Annesley
- Wesleyans: *see* Methodists
- Wessex 336  
Kings 364; Alfred  
(849–99) 249, 364–5,  
503; Ine (d.725) 345
- Westcott, Brooke Foss  
(1825; Bishop of  
Durham 1890–1901)  
1100
- Weston, Frank (1871–1924)  
Plate 63
- Western Christianity 813,  
Ch. 22, 949, 951, 963,  
1001, 1004, 1012–13;  
and Enlightenment 770,  
777–87, 803, 831, 865;  
*see also* Protestantism;  
Roman Catholicism;  
Western (Latin) Church
- Western Empire: *see* Roman  
Empire
- Western (Latin) Church  
(medieval) 111, 141,  
152, 171, 196, 227–8,  
285, Chs. 9–11, 506,  
580, Ch. 16, 914; and  
‘barbarian’ rulers  
320–22; and Bible 596;  
character 519; *defined*  
4, 289; and Iconoclastic  
Controversy 350, 446;  
invention of theology  
398; and mission in  
Asia 272–7; and  
original sin 153; and  
Orthodox Christians  
218–19, 234, 278, 329,  
464–5, 470–71; and  
penance, Purgatory and  
indulgences 333,  
369–70, 384, 555–7;  
and persecution 171,  
384, 388, 396–401,  
408, 411, 422, 428,  
474, 571–2, 585–8,  
591; and Rus’ 510, 516,  
525; and sexual  
regulation 371–3;  
symbol of *Romanitas*  
343, 427; tidy-  
mindedness of 320,

- 421, 509; *see also*  
 architecture: Gothic,  
 Romanesque; Arianism;  
 Catholicism; *filioque*;  
 Great Schism; Greek  
 Catholic Church;  
 Gregorian Reform;  
 Mass; Roman  
 Catholicism; Rome;  
 Uniate Churches; union  
 of Churches  
 Westminster 336-7, 556,  
 632, 651-2, 839;  
 Abbey 554, 861, 870,  
 1013  
 Westphalia, Peace of (1648)  
 647, 688, 837  
 Wetherden 369, 915  
 Wethersfield 720-21  
 Wettin dynasty 604-5, 612;  
*see also* Saxony  
 Whigs 733, 793-4, 830,  
 839-40, 870  
 Whitby 340; Synod of (664)  
 343  
 White, James (1821-81)  
 905; *see also* Harmon  
 White, John (1575-1648)  
 719  
 White Mountain, battle  
 (1620) 646, 688  
 White Russia: *see* Belarus  
 Whitefield, George  
 (1714-70) 750, 753,  
 757-9, 888, Plate 37  
 Whitefriars: *see* Carmelites  
 Whithorn 313-14; *see also*  
 Ninian  
 Widford (Herts) 12  
 widows 133, 657  
 Wied, Hermann V von  
 (1477; Archbishop of  
 Cologne 1515-47;  
 1552) 629  
 Wilberforce, William  
 (1759-1833) 857,  
 870-71, 893  
 Wilfrid of York (c. 633;  
 664-78; d.709/10) 339,  
 342  
 Willem of Orange: *see*  
 United Provinces:  
*stadhouders*  
 William of Moerbeke  
 (c. 1215-86) 486-7  
 William of Ockham: *see*  
 Ockham  
 William of Rubruck: *see*  
 Rubruck  
 William the Silent: *see*  
 United Provinces:  
*Stadhouders*  
 Williams, Roger (?1603-83)  
 723-5  
 wills 557  
 Wilno: *see* Vilnius  
 Wilson, Woodrow  
 (1856-1924) 962  
 Winchester 364; *see also*  
 Aethelwold; Andrewes  
 Winkler, E. T. (d. 1883) 910  
 Winnington-Ingram, Arthur  
 (1858; Bishop of  
 London 1901-39;  
 1946) 917, 949  
 Winthrop, John  
 (1588-1649) 719-21,  
 765  
 wireless: *see* radios  
 wisdom 154  
 Wisdom literature 67; *see*  
*also* Bible: individual  
 books: Proverbs  
 witchcraft 420, 686-8,  
 755-6, 772, 793, 868,  
 882  
 Witherspoon, John  
 (1723-94) 763  
 Wittelsbach dynasty 671;  
 Ferdinand, Archbishop  
 of Cologne (1577,  
 1612-50) 687; *see also*  
 Bavaria; Palatinate  
 Wittenberg (Lutherstadt-  
 Wittenberg) 604, 610,  
 612, 615, 619, 659;  
 Castle Church 604-5;  
 University 605-7, 614,  
 618  
 Woden 334, 339  
 Wojtyła, Karol: *see* Rome:  
 Popes: John Paul II  
 Wolf, Hieronymus  
 (1516-89) 495  
 women 775, 969, 973; in  
 ancient Greek society  
 29; and Christianity  
 101, 115-18, 302-3,  
 901; as clergy 829, 983,  
 989-90; and education  
 794, 977, 988; and  
 Enlightenment 791-4;  
 and Iconoclast  
 Controversy 445;  
 leadership roles and  
 Christian activism 120,  
 140, 792-4, 818-20,  
 850, 881, 904, 960,  
 962, 964-5; as mystics  
 420-23, 673-4; as  
 prophets 138-40,  
 422-3, 828-9, 848,  
 887-8, 905-6, 1080;  
*see also* families;  
 feminism; lesbianism;  
 marriage; Mary; men;  
 misogyny; nuns;  
 ordination; witchcraft  
 Wood (Besant), Annie  
 (1847-1933) 862  
 Worcester 364  
 Word of Faith movement  
 960-61, 979, 1007,  
 1014  
 Wordsworth, Christopher  
 (1807; Bishop of  
 Lincoln 1869-85) 1013  
 World Council of Churches  
 954, 956, 958-9, 966,  
 1010  
 World War I (1914-18)  
 321, 552, 769, 812-13,  
 817, 820, 915-28,  
 Maps 24, 25 (921-3),  
 942, 955-8, 963, 966,  
 979, 1012  
 World War II (1939-45)  
 317, 321, 508, 605,  
 897, 926, 944-51, 958,  
 966, 979, 984, 1012  
 Worms, Diet (1521)  
 611-12, 621  
 worship 448; *see also* liturgy  
 Wren, Christopher  
 (1632-1723) 778  
 Wyclif, John (c. 1330-84)  
 567-9, 571, 618, 1061  
 Xavier, Francis: *see* Francis  
 Xavier  
 Xhosa people and language  
 889, 897, 984  
 Xi'an (Chang'an) 252, 254,  
 268, 271-2; 'Nestorian  
 stele' 267-8, Plate 7  
 Ximenes de Cisneros,  
 Francisco (1436-1517)  
 587-8, 590, 594, 692  
 Yahweh 54-61, 1022; *see*  
*also* God; Jehovah

- 'Yankees' 903, 907, 963  
 Yantai (Chefoo) 899  
 Yared (505-71) 242-3  
 Yathrib: *see* Medina  
 Yavneh: *see* Jamnia  
 Yeats, William Butler (1865-1939) 411  
 Yemen 244, 248; *see also* Himyar; Sheba  
 Yi Sūng-hun (1756-1801) 900-901  
 Yiddish language 778  
 York (Eboracum) 167, 189, 336, 364, 1045; *see also* Oswald of Worcester; Sentamu; Wilfrid  
 Yorkshire 232, 751  
 Yoruba 884-5, 964  
 Young, Arthur (1741-1820) 875  
 Young, Brigham (1801-77) 907-8  
 Young Turks 920-21  
 youth 965, 985, 998-9  
 Yucatan 700  
 Yugoslavia 820, 1004-5; *see also* Bosnia-Herzegovina; Croatia; Montenegro; Serbia; Slovenes  
 Yusuf as'ar Yath'ar of Himyar (d. c. 524) 244  
 Zafar II: *see* Mughal Empire: Kings  
 Zambia 1007  
 Žanić, Pavao (1918; Bishop of Mostar 1980-2000) 820  
 Zara 474  
 Zealots 72-3  
 Zecharias 66  
*Zelanti* 660  
 Želivský, Jan (1380-1422) 572  
 Zeno of Citium (333-264 BCE) 40; *see also* Stoicism  
 Zeus 22-3, 32  
 Zhouzhi: *see* *Ta Qin*  
 Ziegenbalg, Bartholomaeus (1682-1719) 746-7  
 Zinzendorf, Nikolaus Ludwig, Count von (1700-1760) 744-7, 752, 757  
 Zion 47, 60, 62; *see also* Jerusalem  
 Zoroastrianism 122, 184-5, 245, 254, 259, 262  
 Zosima (Metropolitan of Moscow 1490-94) 523  
 Zulu 883, 964  
 Zürich 616-23, 628, 633, 720, 859  
 Zwingli, Huldrych (1484-1531) 587, 616-23, 720, 770; and civil commonwealth 621-2, 637; death 628, 629; and Luther 621-2, 628; and radicals 622-3